

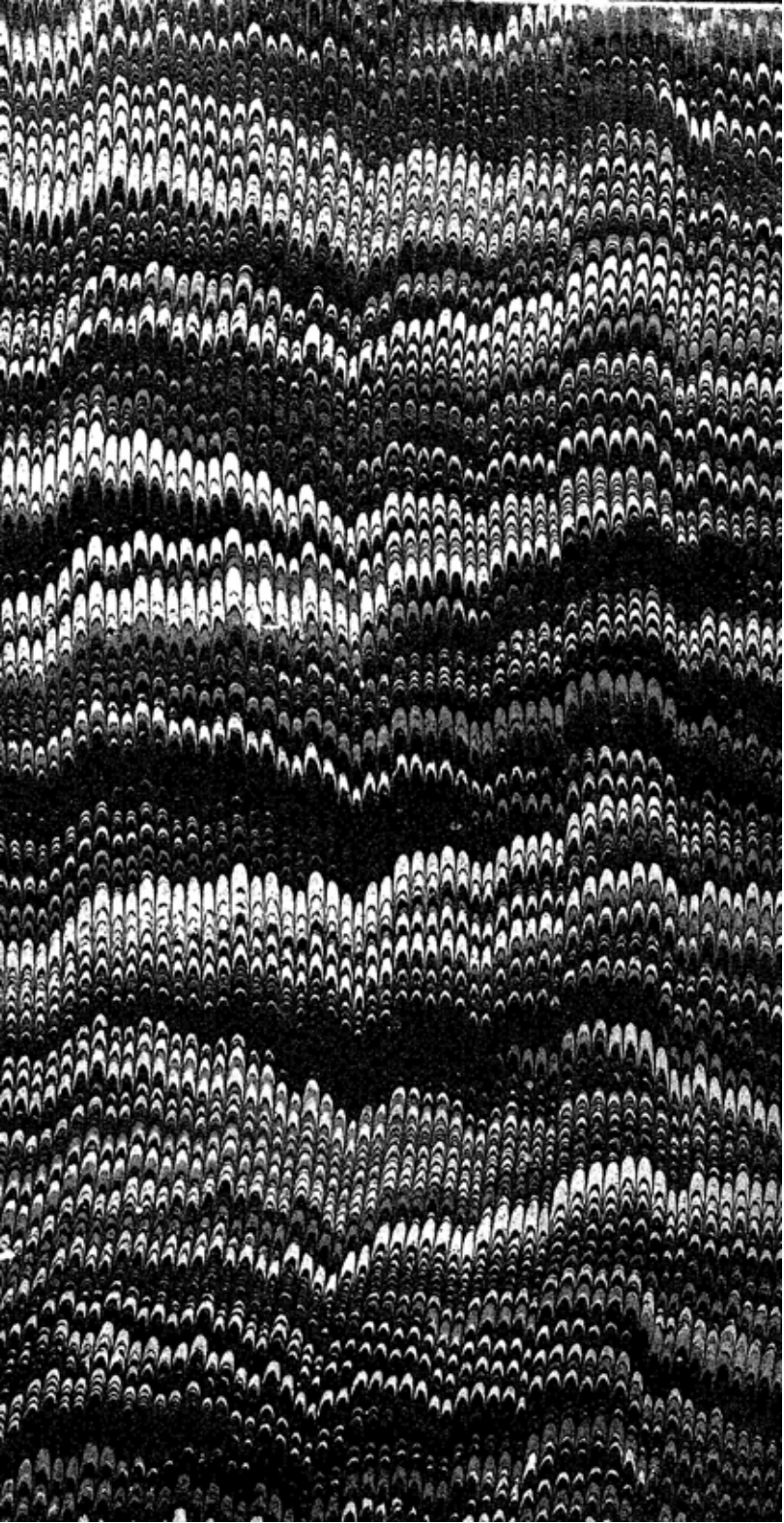
GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHAEOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9202

CALL No. BPa 3 / Pat / Tay

D.G.A. 79

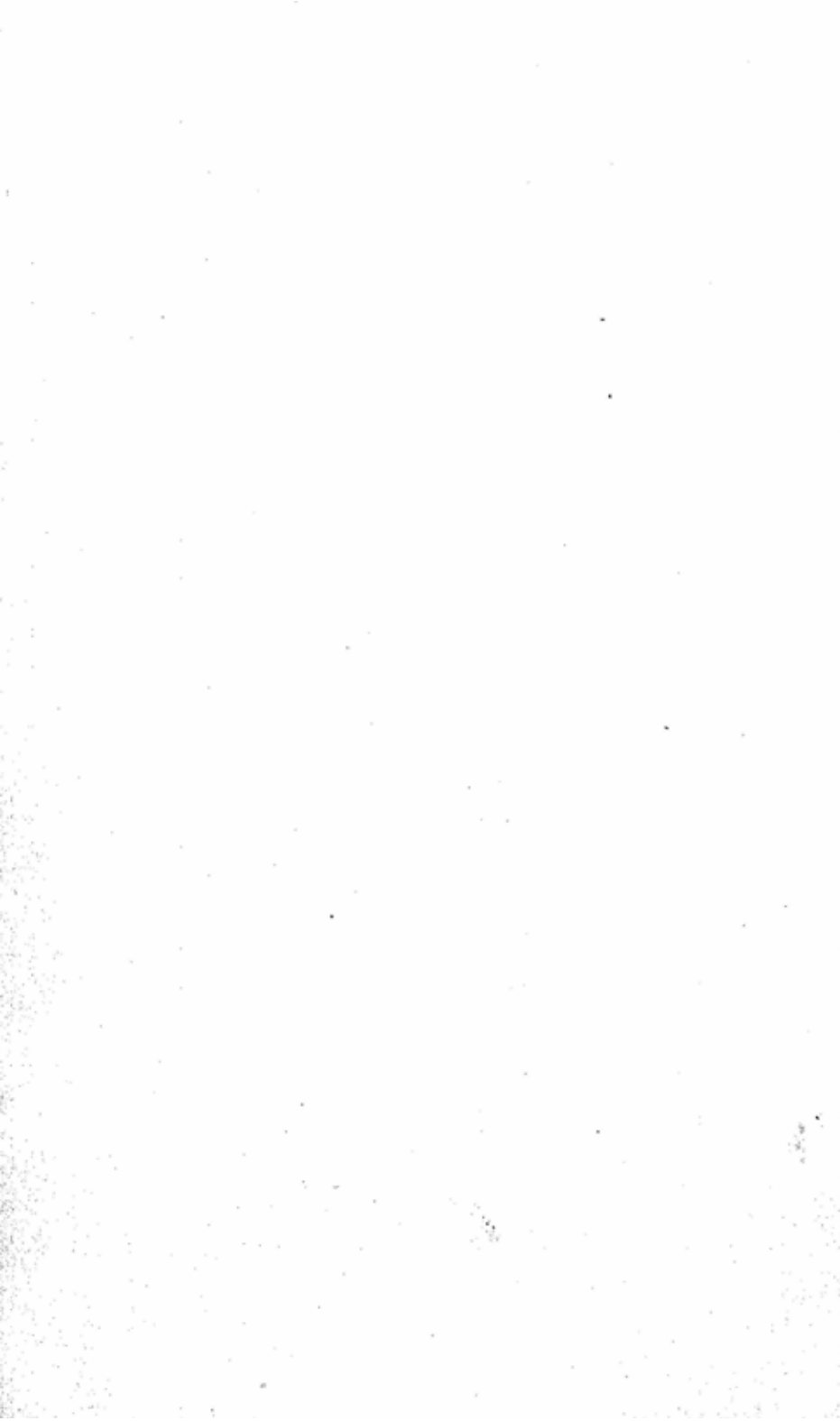






PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA





Pali Text Society

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. I.

9202

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

BPa3

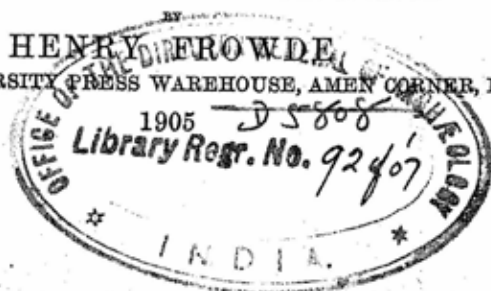
Pat. / Tay

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9202

Date..... 2-8-57

Call No. BPa3

Pat / Tay

PREFACE

IN the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS.:

S = a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M = Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the *Paṭisambhidā* and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the *Kathā Vatthu* I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the *Aṅguttara-Nikāya*, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the *Paṭisambhidā* also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā *ti sese* khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's' s of *tisso*, thus converting *sso* into *sese*—one has only to write

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 8) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisaṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, s.v. 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasalasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172 = the last line of Dhammapada, 178 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Piṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the Nānakathā only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvaggo.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

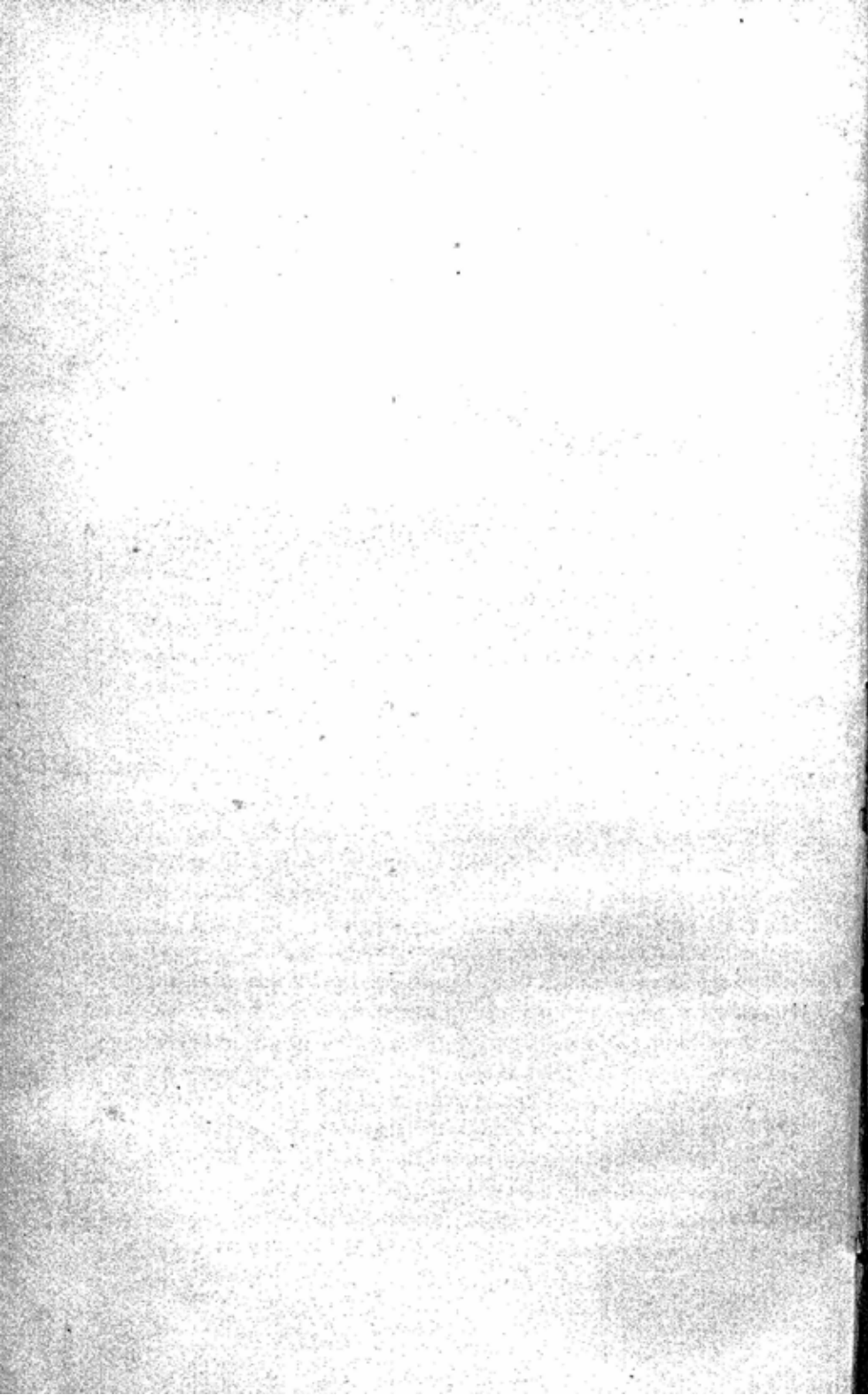
July, 1905.

CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
MĀTIKĀ - - - - -	1
I. NĀṆAKATHĀ - - - - -	4
II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ - - - - -	185
III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ - - - - -	162





PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; Sutvāna saṃvare
paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ; Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā
samādhibhāvanāmāye ñāṇaṃ; Paccayapariggahe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ; Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammasane ñāṇaṃ;
Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā
udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā
bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ; Bhāyatupaṭ-
thāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā
santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ; Bahid-
dhāvutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā gotrabhuñāṇaṃ; Dubhato-
vutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ; Payogapaṭipas-
saddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ; Chinnamanupassane paññā
vimuttiñāṇaṃ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā
paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ; Ajjhataṇṇavavatthāne paññā vat-
thunānante ñāṇaṃ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaraṇā-
nante ñāṇaṃ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānante
ñāṇaṃ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānante
ñāṇaṃ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānante
ñāṇaṃ; Abhiññāpaññā ñātatte ñāṇaṃ; Pariññāpaññā
tiranatte ñāṇaṃ; Pahāṇapaññā pariccāgatthe ñāṇaṃ;
Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatthe ñāṇaṃ; Sacchikiriyāpaññā
phussanatthe ñāṇaṃ; Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisamb-

hide ñāpaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāpaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāpaṃ; Paṭibhānānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāpaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā viharatthe ñāpaṃ; Samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattatthe ñāpaṃ; Vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatthe ñāpaṃ; Avikkhepapaṇisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-samādhismim ñāpaṃ; Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatāpaññā araṇavihāre ñāpaṃ; Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭipassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāpacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvataṭṭhā paññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāpaṃ; Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatāpaññā samasīsatthe ñāpaṃ; Puthunānattekatta-tejapariyādāne paññā sallekatthe ñāpaṃ; Asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāpaṃ; Nānādharmappakāsanatā paññā atthasandaseane ñāpaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgabatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāpaṃ; Veditattā paññā khantiñāpaṃ; Phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāpaṃ; Samodahane paññā padesa-vihāre ñāpaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatthe ñāpaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivatthe ñāpaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatthe ñāpaṃ; Suññate paññā ñāpavivatthe ñāpaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivatthe ñāpaṃ; Tatthaṭṭhe paññā saccavivatthe ñāpaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatthe paññā iddhi-vidhe ñāpaṃ; Vitakka-vipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyoḡāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāpaṃ; Tinnāṃ cittānaṃ vipphāratā indriyānaṃ pasādasena nānattekattaviññāpacariyāpariyoḡāhane paññā cetopariyañāpaṃ; Pacca-yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyoḡāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāpaṃ; Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkuñāpaṃ; Catusaṭṭhiyā ākārehi tinnāṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṭṭhā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ; Pariññatthe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ; Pahānatthe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirod-hagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakaṭṭhāre ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, anā-varaṇañāṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesatta-tinaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattasatthi ñāṇāni sāvakaśādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni aśādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

I

[MAHĀVAGGE NĀṆAKATHĀ

SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā pahātebbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā sacchikātebbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā tthitibhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'sabbe dhammā anattā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; 'idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anutariyāni; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavathūni; aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavīhārā; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravathūni.

3. Sabbam bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbam abhiññeyyaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā; manovinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā; cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sota-vinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānavinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāvinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyavinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manovinnāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

¹ yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāññā abhiññeyyā, saddasāññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāññā abhiññeyyā, rasasāññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāññetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāññetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpatanhā abhiññeyyā, saddatanhā abhiññeyyā, gandhatanhā abhiññeyyā, rasatanhā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbatanhā abhiññeyyā, dhammatanhā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavīdhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejodhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāsadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nilakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, māṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru¹ abhiññeyyā, atṭhī abhiññeyyā, atṭhimiñjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pihakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ nhāru, M.

antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antagaṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,¹ vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghāṇikā abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuvīññādhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotavīññādhātu abhiññeyyā; ghānadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghānavīññādhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhāvīññādhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyavīññādhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manovīññādhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

¹ °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññānaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, salāyatanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phasso abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, taṇhā abhiññeyyā, upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkhasa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhusa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

¹ Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarañassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmīniyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhaṃ chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhaṃ assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhaṃ ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarañasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādīnavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhānā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi¹

¹ vyādi, M.

abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo. Anuppādo abhiññeyyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, agatī abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, amataṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, asoko abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, anuppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, agatī abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, asoko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

18. 'Uppādo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso dukkhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

19. 'Anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agatī sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ amaraṇaṃ, S.

'ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso¹ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. 'Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyuhanā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi dukkhaṃ, avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso¹ dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

21. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso bhayaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

22. 'Anuppādo khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

¹ M. inserts before upāyāso—'domanassaṃ dukkhaṃ, adomanassaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā bhayaṃ, anāyuhānā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhānā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhānā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā saṅkhārā, anāyuhānā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilaṭṭho, abhiññeyyo, anījanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekappaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhiṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paḥānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, santaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, appanīhitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suṇṇataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekaṛasaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

¹ paripūraṇaṭṭho, M.

² S. omits.

³ nivittaṇaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho¹ abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuttho abhiññeyyo, dassanattho abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa² avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipassanāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, līnassa cittassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahattho³ abhiññeyyo, ubhovisuddhānaṃ ajjuhekkhanattho abhiññeyyo, visesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo, uttaripativēdhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitthāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyindriyassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye⁴ akampiyattho⁵ abhiññeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya⁶ akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasāṃbojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo, viriyasāṃbojjhaṅgassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, pītisaṃbojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, passaddhisāṃbojjhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisāṃbojjhaṅgassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsāṃbojjhaṅgassa patisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditthiyā dassanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samutthānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājivassa vodānattho abhiñ-

¹ yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattho, M. ; yuganandhattho, K.

² samatassa, S. ³ niggahattho, S. ⁴ assaddhiyo, S.

⁵ akampiyattho, S.

⁶ abhijjhāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.

ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammā-satiyā upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamādhissa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, satipaṭṭhānaṃ upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padahanatṭho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjhanatṭho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, payogaṇaṃ paṭipassaddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vicārassa upavicāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pītiyā pharaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sukhasa abhisandanatṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vijānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pajānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sañjānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tīraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānassa pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bhāvanāya ekarasatṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṃ phasanaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ² saṅkhataṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittatṭho³ abhiññeyyo, cittānantarikaṭṭho⁴ abhiññeyyo, cittassa vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vivaṭṭanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa hetuṭṭho⁵ abhiññeyyo, cittassa paccayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vatthuṭṭho⁶ abhiññeyyo, cittassa bhummatṭho⁷ abhiññeyyo, cittassa ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa cariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa abhinīhāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekatte āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vijānaṇaṭṭho

¹ passanaṭṭho, S.

² saṅkhāt°, M.

³ cittassa cittatṭho, S.

⁴ cittassānaṃ darikaṭṭho, S.

⁵ hetatṭho, M.

⁶ vattutṭho, S.

⁷ bhūmatṭho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañ-
 jānanattho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodatttho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandan-
 attho² abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasīdanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte santiṭṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuñcanattho³
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti⁴ passanattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte yānikatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukat-
 attho⁵ abhiññeyyo, ekatte anuṭṭhitattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte paricitattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāradhattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūratttho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhiṭṭhānattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte susamuggatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvi-
 muttattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujghanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte anubujghanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujghan-
 attho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujghanattho abhiññeyyo;
 ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte
 sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho
 abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sam-
 bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, ekatte ujjojanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotan-
 attho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotanattho abhiññeyyo,
 ekatte sañjotanattho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho⁶ abhiññeyyo, virocenattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, amalatttho
 abhiññeyyo, vimalatttho abhiññeyyo, nimmalattho abhiñ-
 ñeyyo; samatttho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo;
 vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo;
 virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

¹ sañjāyanattho, S.

² vimuccanattho, S.

⁵ vattukatattho, S.

² pakkhandhanattho, S. *

⁴ ekasantati, S.

⁶ patāpanattho, K.

⁷ santanattho, S.

nirodhattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyattho abhiññeyyo; vossaggattho¹ abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyattho abhiññeyyo; vimuttattho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyattho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vimaṃsattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya mūlattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya pādattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya padhānattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya ijghanattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya paggahattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vimaṃsāya dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlanattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa viparināmattho abhiññeyyo; samudayattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhānattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogattho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhattho² abhiññeyyo; nirodho abhiñ-

¹ vossaggattho, M.

² palibodhanattho, S.

ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggaṣṣa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokaṣaṇṇā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo abhiññeyyo, dhamma-vavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmojjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmanupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtaṇāpadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādinavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivattaṇānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpatti phalaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmi maggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmi phalaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmi maggo abhiñ-

¹ tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāmaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahatthena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayatthena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇatthena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamatthena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepatthena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanatthena sammāditthi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahatthena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samutthānatthena sammākamanto abhiññeyyo, vodānatthena sammā-ājīvo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipāteyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetutthena maggo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā abhiññeyyā, padahanatthena sammāpādhānā abhiññeyyā, ijjhanatthena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathatthena¹ saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanatthena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaratthena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanatthena ditthi-

¹ tatatthena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeeyā; muttatthēna vimokkho abhiññeeyo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā abhiññeeyā, paricāgaṭṭhēna vimutti abhiññeeyā, samucchedaṭṭhēna khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyā, paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyā, chando mūlaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyo, manasikāro samutṭhānaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyā, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyo, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyā, paññā tatuttaraṭṭhēna¹ abhiññeeyā, vimutti saraṭṭhēna abhiññeeyā, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyoṣānaṭṭhēna abhiññeeyā.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; tañ ñātattthēna² ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhēna paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeeyā’ ti sotāvaḍḍhānaṃ, tampaḍḍhānaṃ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeeyā’ ti sotāvaḍḍhānaṃ, tampaḍḍhānaṃ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pariññeeyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;³ dve dhammā pariññeeyā, nāmañ ca rūpañ ca; tayo dhammā pariññeeyā, tisso vedanā; cattāro dhammā pariññeeyā, cattāro āhārā; pañca dhammā pariññeeyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā; cha dhammā pariññeeyā, cha ajjhakkāni āyatanāni; satta dhammā pariññeeyā, satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo; aṭṭha dhammā pariññeeyā, aṭṭha lokadhammā; nava dhammā pariññeeyā, nava sattāvāsā; dasa dhammā pariññeeyā, dasāyatanāni.

57. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyā. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pariññeeyā? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyā, rūpā pariññeeyā, cakkhuvijñāṇaṃ pariññeeyā, cakkhusamphasso pariññeeyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

¹ catatttharaṭṭhēna, S.; taduttaraṭṭhēna, K.

² tañ ñātattthēna, M.

³ upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saukhārā pariññeyyā, viññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jārāmarānaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya¹ vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññāta c'eva honti tīritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dhammavavattānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dhammavavattānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ñānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ñānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Pāmojjaṃ² paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

¹ paṭilābhattāya, S.

² pāmujjaṃ, M.

60. Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pathamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa viññānañcāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevaśaṇṇānāśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nevaśaṇṇānāśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dukkānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Patinissagānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa

paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññātānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa suññātānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādharmavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañāṇadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivatṭānupassanaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa vivatṭānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca. Tañ ñātattthena ñānaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampaṇānā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ ti.

64. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampaṇānā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tisso taṇhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nīvaraṇāni; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha taṇhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānusayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava taṇhāmūlakā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchedappahānaṃ paṭipassadhippahānaṃ; samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassadhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tīṇi pahānāni; kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-

saccaṃ paṇāpappativedhaṃ¹ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpativedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpativedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca paṇānāni; vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadanāgappahānaṃ, samucchēdappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ: vikkhambhanappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāgappahānaṃ ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,² samucchēdappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave paṭātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ paṭātabbaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave paṭātabbaṃ, rūpā paṭātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso paṭātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi paṭātabbaṃ. Sotaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, saddā paṭātabbā; ghānaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, gandhā paṭātabbā; jivhā paṭātabbā, rasā paṭātabbā; kāyo paṭātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā paṭātabbā; mano paṭātabbo, dhammā paṭātabbā; manoviññāṇaṃ paṭātabbaṃ, manosamphasso paṭātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi paṭātabbaṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññāṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññāṇaṃ passanto pajahati; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanatṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti; taṃ ātatṭṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā paṭātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃ pajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ.

Tatīyabhāṇavāraṃ.

¹ pahanāṃ pativedhaṃ, S.

² samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-
hānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasaḥagatā;
dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca; tayo
dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhi; cattāro dhammā
bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipatṭhānā; pañca dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi¹; cha dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, cha anussatitṭhānāni; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā,
satta bojjhaṅgā; aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅ-
giko maggo; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhi-
padhāniyaṅgāni; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasiṇā-
yatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiyā ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhā-
vanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apa-
riyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā; rūpāvacara-
kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,² atthi maj-
jhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, apariyā-
pannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi³ paṇitā.
Catasso bhāvanā; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭi-
vijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ
paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābha-
bhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pajjantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti,' ayaṃ
esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aṇṇamaññaṃ nātivattan-
tīti,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā? 'Adhimokkhatṭhena sad-
dhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri
indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena

¹ samādhi, M.

² pahīnā, S.

³ M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘dassanatthēna paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatthēna saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘kosajje akampiyatthēna viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pamāde akampiyatthēna satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘uddhacce akampiyatthēna samādhibalānaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avijjāya akampiyatthēna paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

‘Upatthānatthēna satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pavicayatthēna dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘paggahatthēna viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘pharaṇatthēna pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘upasamatthēna passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatthēna samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'paṭisaṅkhānatṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

'Dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ bhāvayato sammāditṭhiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'pariggahatṭhena sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'samutṭhānatṭhena sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'vodānatṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājivassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'paggahatṭhena sammāvāyamaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'upaṭṭhānatṭhena sammāsatīṃ bhāvayato sammāsatīyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; 'avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhīṃ bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayaṃ pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayaṃ pi āsevati, sāyaṇhasamayaṃ pi āsevati, purebhattaṃ pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā¹ pi āsevati, kāle² pi āsevati, junhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha³ jātānaṃ dham-

¹ rattidivā, M.S.

² akāle (I), S.

³ S. omits.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-
saṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā,
āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

78. Kathaṃ tattha¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena jātā
dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ
dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ
pajahato abyāpādasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ
nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativat-
tanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-
saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchā pajahato dham-
mavavathānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-
vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
bhāvanā; ‘avijjā pajahato ñāṇavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammā-
naṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato
pāmojjasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;¹ vitakkavicāre pajahato dutti-
yajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-
thajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato
ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivaseṇa jātā dhammā añña-

¹ tattha katthaṃ, S.

maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññaṃ nāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccā-nupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandīṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghānasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato viparipāmānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitaṇupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādhammavipassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sammohābhinevesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañāpadassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ālayābhinivesaṃ pajahato ādinavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivaṭṭanānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘olārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘anusahagata kilese pajahato anāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā: evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcin-driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavasena pañc’ indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā

... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

75. Kathaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā.

76. Kathaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānaṃ passanto bhāveti; cakkhū ... pe ... jarāmaraṇaṃ ... pe ... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanatṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; taṃ nātatṭhena nānaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye nānaṃ.

Catutthabhānavāraṃ.

77. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye nānaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, akuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇasa-
vabalāni; aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā, aṭṭha vimokkhā;
nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanirodhā; dasa
dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekhā dhammā.

78. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhik-
khave sabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ? Cakkhum bhikkhave
sacchikātabbaṃ, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ
sacchikātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātab-
baṃ; sotaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, saddā sacchikātabbā . . .
pe . . . ghānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ, gandhā sacchikātabbā,
jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikā-
tabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo,
dhammā sacchikātabbā, manovīññānaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ,
manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātabbaṃ. Rūpaṃ
passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti,
saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchi-
karoti, viññānaṃ passanto sacchikaroti; cakkhum . . .
pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nib-
bānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye
dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti;
tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati
—‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñānaṃ.

Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,’² Ime dhammā
ṭṭhitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā
nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampaajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñānaṃ?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññā mana-
sikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanu-
dhammatā sati santitṭhati, ṭṭhitibhāgiyo dhammo; avitak-
kasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhā-
giyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samu-

¹ phasitā, K.; sacchikatā, S.

² pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ uppekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāśānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabbhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ ñātatt̐hena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-
nat̐hena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabhā-
giyā, Ime dhammā t̐hitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabbhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena, dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena,
anattā asāraakat̐thenāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena,
dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena, anattā asāraakat̐thenāti’ sotāvad-
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ; tañ ñātatt̐-
thēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanat̐hena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariya-
saccaṃ’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Jāti pi
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, marāṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi¹ sam-
payogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānak-
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti? Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khandiccaṃ pāliccaṃ
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ
vuccati jarā.

¹ apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ? Yā tesañ tesañ sattānañ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānañ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānañ bhedo kalebarassa¹ nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko? Yo² ñātibyaśanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutthassa rogabyaśanena vā phutthassa silabyaśanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutthassa rogabyaśanena vā phutthassa silabyaśanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevi-tattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālappo lālappanā lālappi-tattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamañ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamañ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phut-thassa bhogabyaśanena vā phutthassa rogabyaśanena vā phutthassa silabyaśanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho? Idha

¹ kalevarassa, M. K.

² S. M. omit yo.

yāssa¹ te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati² samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyeḥi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti attakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā³ sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati² asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun' ti; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

83. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭrābhinandini, seyyathidaṃ—kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

¹ yassa, S. K.

³ S. M. omit vā.

² M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

⁴ ponabbhavikā, M.

vatanhā, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisaṃmānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke, ghānaṃ loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuvīññānaṃ loke . . . pe . . . manovīññānaṃ loke, cakkhusamphasso loke . . . pe . . . manosamphasso loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke. rūpasāññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññā loke, rūpasāññetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññetanā loke, rūpatāṇhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammatāṇhā loke, rūpavitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpavicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃmānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinisaṃgā mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā

sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammā-sati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsāṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisunā vācā veramaṇī, pharusā vācā veramaṇī, samphap-palāpā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāpātipatā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitāṃ kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppan-nānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ pag-gaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusa-lānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asammosaṃ bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammā-sati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāya-nupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dham-mānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-sati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upa-sampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāram

samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti 'upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī' ti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī. Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanaṃ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

I. 2.

1. Kathaṃ sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Pañca silāni—pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ अपरामत्तहापारिसुद्धिसीलं paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Anupasampannānaṃ pariyantasikkhāpadānaṃ—idaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Katamaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं? Upasampannānaṃ अपरियantasikkhāpadānaṃ—idaṃ अपरियन्तापारिसुद्धिसीलं.

Katamaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānaṃ kusaladhamme yuttānaṃ sekhapariyante¹ paripūrakārīnaṃ kāye ca jīvite ca anapekkhānaṃ pariccattajjivitānaṃ—idaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlaṃ.

Katamaṃ अपरामत्तहापारिसुद्धिसीलं? Sattannam sekhānaṃ—idaṃ अपरामत्तहापारिसुद्धिसीलं.

¹ asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilañ ? Tathāgata-sāvakanāñ khīṇāsavānāñ Paccekabuddhānāñ Tathāgatanāñ Arahantānāñ Sammāsambuddhānāñ—idañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilañ.

2. Atthi silañ pariyañtañ, atthi silañ aperiyañtañ.

Tattha katamañ tañ silañ pariyañtañ ? Atthi silañ lābhapariyañtañ, atthi silañ yasapariyañtañ, atthi silañ ñātipariyañtañ, atthi silañ aṅgapariyañtañ, atthi silañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ lābhapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiñṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ lābhapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ yasapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiñṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ yasapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ ñātipariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiñṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ ñātipariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ aṅgapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiñṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ aṅgapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ jīvitapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiñṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Evarūpāni silāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmatṭhāni na samādhisañvattanikāni na avippatīsāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañāpadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sañvattanti—idañ tañ silañ pariyañtañ.

3. Katamañ tañ silañ aperiyañtañ ? Atthi silañ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi sīlam na yasapariyantam, atthi sīlam na ñātipariyantam, atthi sīlam na aṅgapariyantam, atthi sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhaheṭu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco ñātiheṭu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādinnaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni silāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akam-māsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samā-dhisamvattanikāni avippaṭṭisāravattthukāni pāmojjavattthukāni pīvivattthukāni passaddhivattthukāni sukhavattthukāni samādhivattthukāni yathābhūtañāpadassanavattthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti—idam tam sīlam apariyantam.

4. Kiṃ sīlam? Kati silāni? Kimsamutṭhānaṃ sīlam? Katidhammasamodhānaṃ sīlam?

Kiṃ silan ti? Cetanā silam, cetasikaṃ sīlam, saṃ-varo sīlam, avitikkamo sīlam.

Kati silāniti? Tīpi silāni, kusalasīlam akusalasīlam abyākatasīlam.

Kimsamutṭhānaṃ silan ti? Kusalacittasamutṭhānaṃ

kusalasilāṃ, akusalacittasamutthānaṃ akusalasilāṃ, abyākatacittasamutthānaṃ abyākatasilāṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ silaṃ ti? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ silāṃ; pāṇātipātāṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, pisuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abhijjhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, micchādīṭṭhiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, ālokasaññāya tīṇamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāṃ, ñāṇena avijjāṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭiṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhāṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākāśānañcāyatana-saññaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ viññāṇañcāyatana-saññaṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññaṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññaṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaññaṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṇinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññaṃ, vāyānupassanāya āyuhanaṃ, viparīṇāmanupassanāya dhuvasaññaṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appanīhitānupassanāya papīdhiṃ, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhīpaññā-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇa-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ,

vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāmimaggena olārike kilese, anāgāmimaggena anusahagate kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ.

5. Pañca sīlāni; pāṇātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veraṃaṇi sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikhārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pārīpuriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpanaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññaṃ; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto¹ sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satīṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca sīlāni; pāṇātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, piṣuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādītṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmaccchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa, avikkhepena

¹ paṭiṭṭhahanto, M.

uddhaccassa, dhammavavattānena vicikicchāya, nānena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ, duttīyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena pītiyā, catuttahajjhānena sukhadukkhānaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiya rūpasāññāya paṭighasaññāya nānatta-sāññāya, viññāpañcāyatana-samāpattiya ākāśānañcāyatana-sāññāya, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiya viññāpañcāyatana-sāññāya, nevasāññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatana-sāññāya, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-tasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandīyā, virāgānupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudaya-sa, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇāma-nupassanāya dhuvasaññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-tassa, appanīhitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtaññānadassanena sammohābhinivesassa, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhāya, vivatṭānānupassanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggena oḷārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ, anāgāmi-maggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ, arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, vera-maṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni citta-sa avippaṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahu-likammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parik-khāraya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicit-taṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaṇṇā; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-
cittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.
Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati,
passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ ad-
hiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati,
viriyam paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim upaṭṭhapento
sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajā-
nanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyam abhijānanto sikkhati,
pariññeyyam parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbam pajahanto
sikkhati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāve-
tabbam bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇam,
pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sutvāna samvare
paññā silamaye ñāṇam.'

I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ samvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-
bhāvanāmāye ñāṇam?

Eko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā; dve samādhi—lokiyo
samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-
savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitak-
kāvicāro samādhi; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo
samādhi, tṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo samādhi,
nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā,
sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,¹ āloka-pharaṇatā, paccā-
vekkhanānimittaṃ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena
cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativa-
sena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, sīlānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgā-
nussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, deva-
tānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi;
satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpatti-
kusalatā, samādhissa tṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

¹ M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of ceto-
pharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,¹ samādhissa gocarakusalatā, samādhissa abhinihārakusalatā; attha samādhī—paṭhavikasīnavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, āpokasīnavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasīnavasena, vāyokasīnavasena, nilakasīnavasena, pītakasīnavasena, lohītakasīnavasena, odātakasīnavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī; nava samādhī—rūpāvacaro samādhī atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, arūpāvacaro samādhī atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, suññato samādhī, animitto samādhī, appaṇihito samādhī; dasa samādhī—uddhumātakaśāññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, vinīlakaśāññāvasena, vipubbakaśāññāvasena, vicchiddakaśāññāvasena, vikkhāyitaśāññāvasena, vikkhittakaśāññāvasena, hata vikkhittakaśāññāvasena,² lohītikaśāññāvasena, puḷavakaśāññāvasena,³ atthikaśāññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī. Ime pañcapaññāsa samādhī.

2. Api ca pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhīttā—parigahatṭhena samādhī, parivāratṭhena samādhī, paripūrātṭhena samādhī, ekaggatṭhena samādhī, avikkhepatṭhena samādhī, avisāratṭhena samādhī, anāvilatṭhena samādhī, anīñjanatṭhena⁴ samādhī, vimuttatṭhena samādhī, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhitattā samādhī, ‘samaṃ esatīti’ samādhī, ‘visamaṃ n’esatīti’ samādhī, samaṃ esitattā samādhī, visamaṃ n’esitattā samādhī, ‘samaṃ ādiyatīti’ samādhī, ‘visamaṃ n’ādiyatīti’ samādhī, samaṃ ādinṇattā samādhī, visamaṃ anādinṇattā samādhī, ‘samaṃ paṭipajjatīti’ samādhī, ‘visamaṃ na paṭipajjatīti’ samādhī, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhī, visamaṃ na paṭipannattā samādhī, ‘samaṃ jhāyatīti’ samādhī, ‘visamaṃ jhāpetīti’ samādhī, samaṃ jhātattā samādhī, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhī, samo ca hīto ca sukho cāti samādhī. Imā pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhīttā. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccatī—‘Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhībhāvanāmāye ñāṇaṃ.”

¹ kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

² hata vikkhāyitaśāññāvasena, K. ³ puḷuvaka°, M.

⁴ anīñjanatṭhena, S.

I. 4.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhiti-
ñāṇaṃ ?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca
nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca pali-
bodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭ-
ṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi¹ 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā
paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.
Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅ-
khārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca
āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca
samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi
navahākārehi 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamup-
pannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti pac-
cayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārā
viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa, nāmarū-
paṃ salāyatanassa, salāyatanāṃ phassassa, phasso
vedanāya, vedanā tanhāya, tanhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ
bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmaraṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca
pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca sañño-
gatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti
ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo,
jarāmarāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā
paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dham-
matṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi
addhānaṃ jāti jarāmarāṇassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti
ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca
palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccaya-
ṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇaṃ
paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

2. 'Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete
dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

¹ navā ākarehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu salāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, salāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu tanhā hetusamuppannā, tanhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca salāyatanaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, salāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭiccasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca tanhā paṭiccasamuppannā, tanhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭiccasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paccayo viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanāṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanāṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo taṇhā paccayasamuppannā, taṇhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammassa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatim paṭisandhi¹ viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanāṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā; ime pañca dhammā āyatim upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammassa paccayā. Iti ime catusāṅkhepe tayo addhe visatiyā ākārehi tisandhim paṭiccasamupādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āyatipaṭisandhi, K.

I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ. Cakkhū . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammasanaṃ.

2. 'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena, anattā asāraṇatthenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhū . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthena, dukkhaṃ bhayaṭṭhena, anattā asāraṇatthenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭicca-samuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhū . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhatāṃ paṭicca-samuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'bhavapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā tanhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . salāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam.'

I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmaṇu-passane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāññāṇam; jātā vedanā, jātā saññā, jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānaṃ, jātaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo paccuppanno, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāññāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

3. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘āhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . sañkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā udayabbayaṇupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo¹ khandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

¹ tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā khandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato ; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati ; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññāṇārammaṇatā : cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaranārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati ? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukkhato, anattato anupassati no attato ; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati ; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusañkamanā c’eva paññāya¹ ca vivaṭṭanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā² anvayena ubho ekavavatthanā nirodhe avimuttatā vāyakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upatṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvipassanā ; kusalo tisu anupassanāsu catūsu³ ca vipassanāsu tayo upatṭhāne kusalatā nānādiṭṭhisu na kampatīti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñānaṃ.’

¹ saññāya, K.

² ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

³ catasso, S.M.

1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ?

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘āyuhānā bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti, ‘gati bhayan’ ti, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti, ‘byādhi bhayan’ ti, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti, ‘soko bhayan’ ti, ‘paridevo’ bhayan ti, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti

santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisā’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānaṃ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

5. Uppādaṃ ca pavattaṃ ca nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ ti passati āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhi ñāṇaṃ ādinave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ animittaṃ sukhaṃ ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appaṭisandhi ñāṇaṃ santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādinave ñāṇaṃ pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṃ na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ?

Uppādaṃ¹ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nimittaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

¹ uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

'Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?

Atṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti.

Puthujjanaṣa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti, vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhaṣṣa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, vītarāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Sekhaṣṣa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati; sekhaṣṣa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Vītarāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjhūpekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appanīhitavihārena vā viharati; vītarāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

7. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho¹ hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; sekhaṣṣa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti abhinandanatthena.

8. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti.

¹ paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupasanatthēna.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākata hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākatatthēna.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditatthēna ca aviditatthēna ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham¹ atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittatthēna ca atittatthēna ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnatthēna ca appahīnatthēna ca.

¹ saṅkhārupekkhā, K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣṣa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipasati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phala-samāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjhūpekkhitvā suññatavi-hārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhaṣṣa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaṣṣa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasamāpattatṭhena.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppaj-janti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhat-thāya rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ paṭi-saṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāśānañ-cāyatana-saññaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhār-upekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābh-atthāya viññāṇañcāyatana-saññaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevasaññaṇā-saññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatana-saññaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam; sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam: imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāyasena uppajjanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā aṭṭha cittassa gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhasa gocarā, tayo ca vītarāgassa yehi cittaṃ vivaṭṭati aṭṭha samādhissa¹ paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā, aṭṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ paccayā,

ime aṭṭhārasa' ākāra paññāyassa paricita² kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānāditṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṇ ñāṭaṭṭhena ñāṇam pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.'

¹ sahadhissa, M.

² pariccitā, S. M.

I. 10.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñānaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimā abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāya vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū ; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'nibbattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-himbā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'sokā vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhand-atīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' got-rabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭ-titvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

3. Kati gotrabhūḍhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati gotrabhūḍhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Aṭṭha gotrabhūḍhammā samathavasena uppajjanti; dasa gotrabhūḍhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame aṭṭha gotrabhūḍhammā samathavasena uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuy-yatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-kavicāre abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭi-lābhatthāya pītiṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuy-yatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābh-atthāya akāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' got-rabhū, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-

nāpañcāyatanasaññāṃ abhihbuyyatī' gotrabhū, 'neva-
 saññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilabhatthāya ākiñcañ-
 ñāyatanasaññāṃ abhihbuyyatī' gotrabhū. Ime aṭṭha
 gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

5. Katame dasa gotrabhūḍhammā vipassanāvasena
upapajjanti?

‘Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jatiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū, ‘sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū ; ‘sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya, anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ . . . pe . . . bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū, ‘Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya, suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya, animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādaṃ pavattaṃ nimittaṃ āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyati’ gotrabhū. Ime dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

6. Kati gotrabhūdhammā kusalā? kati akusalā? kati abyākata?

Paṇṇarasa gotrabhūḍhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhū-
dhammā abyākata, n'atthi gotrabhūḍhammā akusalā.

7. Sāmisañ ca nirāmisañ paṇihitañ c' appaṇihitañ¹
suññatañ ca visaññuttañ vuṭṭhitañ c' avuṭṭhitañ,
aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā dasa nāpassa gocarā
aṭṭhārassa gotrabhūdhammā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ pac-
cayā,

ime atthāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricitā²

kusalo vivatte vutthāne nānāditthīsu na kampatīti.

Taṇhī nātattthena nāṇaṃ pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuc-
cati—'Bahiddhāvutthānavivattane paññā gotrabhūṇānaṃ.'

¹ panihitappaṇihitaṃ, M.

² pariccitā, S.K.

I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḅhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhiyā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggaḅhaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggaḅhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭ-

ṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggaḅbhāṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggaḅbhāṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ ñāpeti¹ jātena ñāṇaṃ tena pavuccati ñāṇavimokkhe kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati
vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe²
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu
samānabhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,
vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte³ kovido
dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampaṭīti.

Taṇ ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāpaṃ.’

¹ cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (sic), S.

² samodahe, S. ³ ekattakovido, S. K.

I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaikkhane dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhī, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggaḅhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmimaggaḅhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahattamaggaḅhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Payogaṭipassaddhipaññā phale nāṇaṃ.'

I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinnaṃanupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparamāso diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

¹ chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavattumanu°, M. But S. has chinnaṃanu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena¹ ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane² paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmiaggēna oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittaassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmiaggēna anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittaassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggēna rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittaassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinā honti ; imehi aṭṭhaḥi upakkilesehi sapariyuṭṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ ñātaṭṭhena ñāpaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāpaṃ.’

I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate³ dhamme vipassane⁴ paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāpaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkkaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samuṭṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

¹ taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

² chinnavatṭṭhanupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

³ samupāgate, K.

⁴ passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānatthēna sammā-ājīvo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥatthēna sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upatthānatthēna sammāsati tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna sammāsamādhī tadā samudāgato; upatthānatthēna satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayatthēna dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥatthēna viriya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇatthēna pītisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamatthēna passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepatthēna samādhī-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānatthēna upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyatthēna saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akampiyatthēna viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akampiyatthēna satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akampiyatthēna samādhībalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthēna paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥatthēna viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepatthēna samādhīndriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanatthēna paññīndriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyatthēna indriyā tadā samudāgatā, akampiyatthēna balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānatthēna sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetutthēna maggo tadā samudāgato, upatthānatthēna satipatthānā tadā samudāgatā, padaḥatthēna sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā, ijjhanatthēna iddhippādā tadā samudāgatā, tathatthēna saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna samatho tadā samudāgato, anupassanatthēna vipassanā tadā samudāgatā, ekarasatthēna samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā, anativattanatthēna yuganandhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, saṃvaratthēna silavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepatthēna cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, dassanatthēna dīṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutatthēna vimokkḥā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgatthēna¹ vimutti tadā samudāgatā, samucchadatthēna khaye nāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

¹ paricāg°, M.

chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. Sotāpattiṭṭhalakkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsāṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalaṅkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṅkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalaṅkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaṅkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahattaphalaṅkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlatṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sūraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhabhivaṃ paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānaṇaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ.

I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ¹ dhamme vavattheti? ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ¹ dhamme vavattheti?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, soṭaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, ghāṇaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, jivhaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, kāyaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti, manasaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ vavattheti?

'Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ' ti vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtaṃ' ti vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ kammaśambhūtaṃ' ti vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtaṃ' ti vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyati' vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ' ti vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ samudāgataṃ' ti vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti' vavattheti, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ'² asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ' ti vavattheti, 'cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti vavattheti; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

¹ ajjhataṇṇaṃ, S. M.

² adhuvaṃ, S. K.

no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Sotam avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti?

‘Mano avijjāsambhūto’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhattaṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattṥhena ñānaṃ, pajānanaṭṥhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ajjhattavaṭṥhāne paññā vatthunānatte ñānaṃ.

I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavattṥhāne paññā gocaraṇānatte ñānaṃ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṥhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti?

‘Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā taṇṥhāsambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā kammaṣambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā āhārasambhūtā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavattheti, ‘rūpā uppannā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā samudāgatā’ ti vavattheti, ‘rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti' vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṇinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṇinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñāpaṃ.'

I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne paṇṇā cariyānānatte
ñāṇaṃ?

‘Cariyā’ ti : tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇa-
cariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā?

Rūpesu¹ dassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇa-
cariyā,² rūpesu dassanatto cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā,
rūpesu dīṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇa-
cariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu
viññāṇacariyā; saddesu savanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyā-
kata viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanatto sotaviññāṇaṃ
viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamano-
dhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamano-
viññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā; gandhesu ghāyanattāya
āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyan-
atto ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā
abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu
abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā;
rasesu sāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā,
rasesu sāyanatto jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu
sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā,
rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇa-
cariyā; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyā-
kata viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatto kāya-
viññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutthattā ab-
hiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu
abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā;
dhammesu vijānanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇa-
cariyā, dhammesu vijānanatto manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇa-
cariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamano-
dhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipāka-
manoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

¹ S. M. omit rūpesu.

² S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four
lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānūsaya caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇṇehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukbudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe¹ caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddham idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesaṭṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa² mānassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākatā viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramattāya diṭṭhiyā

¹ viññāte, K.

² vinibbandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; anitṭhaṅgatāya¹ vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā: manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; parāmatthāya diṭṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; anitṭhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena aññāṇacariyā?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhaccā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusayā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mohasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

¹ anitṭhāgatāya, K.

cariyā, 'uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'anussayasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññāte caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññānassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' aññānacariyā. Ayam aññānacariyā.

5. Katamā ñānacariyā?

Aniccānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññānacariyā aniccānupassanā ñānacariyā, dukkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññānacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñānacariyā anattānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññānacariyā anattānupassanā ñānacariyā nibbidānupassanattāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanattāya, nirodhānupassanattāya, paṭinissaggānupassanattāya, khayānupassanattāya, vayānupassanattāya, viparīṇāmānupassanattāya, animittānupassanattāya, appaṇihitānupassanattāya, suññatānupassanattāya, adhipaññādharmānupassanattāya, yathābhūtañānadassanattāya, ādinavānupassanattāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyaḍākatā viññānacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñānacariyā, vivatṭanānupassanā ñānacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñānacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñānacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā.

6. 'Ñānacariyā' ti. Ken' atthēna ñānacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' ñānacariyā,

'niditthi caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'nānusakā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ditthivippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñāte caratīti' ñāṇacariyā, 'ñāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā.

'Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā ñāṇacariyā' ti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato Avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavattī Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatana rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato Brahmaloḥaṃ pariyaṇṭhaṃ karitvā uparito Akanitṭhe Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage Deve pariyaṇṭhaṃ karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā, ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaṃ phalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca dhātu, ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo—cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyavaṃsāni, cattāri saṅgahavatthūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānante ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 20.

1. Kathaṃ navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammānante ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ dhamme vavattheti? Kāmāvacare¹ dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti abyākatato vavattheti.

¹ S. omits from kāmāvacare to pitimanassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpaṃ ca vipākaṃ ca kiriyaṃ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpa-pannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrūpa-pannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

5. Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

6. Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā:—aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ, jarāmaraṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmaraṇaṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmiṇī paṭipadā’

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā:—dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariḷāhanānattaṃ, pariḷāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattaṃ, pariyesanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Navadhammavavattḥane paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti; ye ye dhammā pahinā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā² honti.

Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatḥe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ ñātattḥena, tīraṇattḥena, etc., K.S.

² phusitā, K.

I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhibalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhibalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime

nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye¹ akampiyatṭho attho, kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyatṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyatṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyatṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyatṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyatṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, pagga-
haṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avik-
khepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho; añño upa-
tthānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño pagga-
haṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho
attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho
attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena
ime nānā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānante
pañña atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā,
satt' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā
dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā
nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo
paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānante pañña nirut-
tipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni,
cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni,
aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena
ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
ñātā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānante
pañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammādiṭṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo,
sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-
ājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsaṭi
dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo; añño sammādiṭṭhi
dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammā-
vācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño
sammā-ājīvo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño
sammāsaṭi dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena
ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā
dhammā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānante
pañña dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, parig-
gahaṭṭho attho, samutthānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho,
paggahaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho
attho; añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho
attho, añño pariggahaṭṭho attho, añño samutthānaṭṭho
attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Attha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, atth' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānante paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasu atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

Taṃ ñātattāna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattāna paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānante paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānante paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ viharānānante paññā viharattā ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānante paññā samāpattattā ñāṇaṃ, viharā-samāpattinānante paññā vihārasamāpattattā ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayanā bhayati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; rūpābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittam . . . pe . . . saññānimittam, saṅkhāranimittam, viññānanimittam, cakkhunimittam . . . pe . . . jarāmarananimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, animitto vihāro; jarāmaranapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, appaṇihito vihāro; jarāmaranābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarananimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; jarāmaranapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; jarāmaranābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarananimittam bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam animittam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmaranapaṇidhim bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam appaṇihitam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; jarāmaranābhinivesam bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayanā passati, pavattamā ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham nibbānam suññatam āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro; aññā animittā samāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā samāpatti, aññā suññatā samāpatti; aññā animittā vihārasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, aññā suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Vihāranānatte paññā vihāratṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattattṭhe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattattṭhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkhepaparissuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ¹ ñāṇaṃ?

Nekkhammāvasena cittass’ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepaparissuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

¹ ānantariya°, S.M.

3. Abyāpādasavasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepa-
vasena, dhammavavattānavasena, ñānavasena, pāmoj-
jāvasena, paṭhamajjhānavasena, dutiyajjhānavasena,
tatiyajjhānavasena, catutthajjhānavasena, ākāśānañcāya-
tanasaṃpattivasena, viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃpattivasena,
ākāśaṇṇāyatanaṃpattivasena, nevasaññānāsaññāya-
tanasaṃpattivasena, paṭhavīkaṣiṇavasena, āpokaṣiṇava-
sena, tejokaṣiṇavasena, vāyokaṣiṇavasena, nīlakaṣiṇava-
sena, pītakaṣiṇavasena, lohitaṣiṇavasena, odātaṣiṇa-
vasena, ākāśakaṣiṇavasena, viññāṇakaṣiṇavasena, Bud-
dhānussativasena, Dhammānussativasena, Saṅghānus-
sativasena, sīlānussativasena, cāgānussativasena, devat-
ānussativasena, ānāpānassativasena, maraṇassativasena,
kāyagatāsativasena, upasamānussativasena, uddhumātaka-
saññāvasena, vinīlakaṣiṇāvasena, vipubbakaṣiṇāvasena,
vicchiddakaṣiṇāvasena, vikkhāyitakaṣiṇāvasena, vikkhit-
takaṣiṇāvasena, hatavikkhittakaṣiṇāvasena, pulavaka-
saññāvasena¹ atṭhikaṣiṇāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena,
dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ
passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭiṣamvedī assāsavasena, sabba-
kāyapaṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāya-
saṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ
passāsavasena, pītipaṭiṣamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭiṣam-
vedī passāsavasena, sukhapaṭiṣamvedī assāsavasena, suk-
hapaṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭiṣamvedī
assāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena,
passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passamb-
hayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, cittapaṭiṣamvedī
assāsavasena, cittapaṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena, abhip-
pamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ
passāsavasena, samādahaṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimo-
cayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī
paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī
passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa
samādhissā vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā
khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

¹ puluvaka°, M.

ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇīṭādhimuttatā paññā arāṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

‘Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhaṛesu, viññāpe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇitādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, animitte adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' atthena araṇavihāro?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsaṇācāyatanasamāpattiyā rūpaśāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattaśāññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyā ākāsaṇācāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā viññāṇaṇcāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro: ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Tañ ñātattthēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthēna paññā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvihi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ?

'Dvihi balehīti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ?

Nekhammavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokasaññāvasena cittass' ekaggatā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalaṃ ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānattasāññāya na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasāññānāśamāpattiyā ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭṭi na calati na vedhaṭṭi' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasāññāya na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasāññāya na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idam vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Kata-mesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaajjhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajjhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasāṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi?

Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivattaṇānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpatti . . . pe . . . viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasamāpatti, nevasaññānāśaññāyatanasamāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāśaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Imāhi soḷasahi samādhicariyāhi.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvajjanāvāsī samāpajjāvāsī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇavasī. 'Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ¹ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' āvajjanāvasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' samāpajjanāvasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' adhiṭṭhānavasī; 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' vuṭṭhānavasī, 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' paccavekkhaṇavasī. 'Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' āvajjanāvasī; 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti' paccavekkhaṇavasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvātāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahat-

¹ yatthicchakaṃ, M.; yathicchikaṃ, S.

tamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāpaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāpaṃ.'

I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatā paññā samasisatṭhe ñāpaṃ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanaṇi, atṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākata dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपariyāpannā dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandam sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādam sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāpena avijjāṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandam nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādam nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddham nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ nirodheti, ñāpena avijjāṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupatṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmaccando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādam paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīna-middhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa aratī na upatthāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,¹ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.¹

5. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratīyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṇ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsaṃ ca tanhā, vinibandhanasīsaṃ² ca māno, parāmāsasīsaṃ ca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsaṃ³ ca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsaṃ ca saddhā, paggahasīsaṃ ca viriyaṃ, upatthānasīsaṃ ca sati, avikkhepasīsaṃ ca samādhi, dassanasīsaṃ ca paññā, pavattasīsaṃ ca jvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṃ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṃ ca nirodho. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā paññā samasīsatṭhe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne⁴ paññā sallekhatṭhe ñāṇaṃ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu; kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palaso, issā, macchariyaṃ, māyā, sātṭheyyaṃ, thambho, sārambho, māno, atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccaritā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.⁵

¹ upadahanti, M.; uppajjanti, S. ² bandhana°, S. K.

³ saṅkilesa°, M. ⁴ puthujjanānatthena pariyādāne, S.

⁵ S. M. omit puthu.

2. 'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; aratī nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca tejā—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññātejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussilyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; aratī asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātattṥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatṥe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallinattapahitattapaggahatṥe¹ paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā² pahitattā paggahatṥe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahatṥe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahatṥe

¹ asallinānetṥa paggahattṥena, S. ² asallinattaṃ, M.

paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatt̥hena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 31.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’āyatanāni, aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññāṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhūṃ

. . . pe . . . jarāmarañam aniccatō pakāseti, jarāmarañam dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarañam anattato pakāseti.

3. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammattham sandasseti, byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādattham sandasseti, thīnamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññattham sandasseti, uddhaccam pajahanto avikkhepattham sandasseti, vicikiccham pajahanto dhammavavatthānattham sandasseti, avijjam pajahanto ñāpattham sandasseti, aratim pajahanto pāmojjattham sandasseti, nīvarane pajahanto paṭhamajjhānattham sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggattham sandasseti. Tañ ñātattthena ñānam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādharmapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñānam.'

I. 32.

1. Katham sabbadhammānam ekasaṅgahatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānam?

'Sabbadhammānam' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅgahatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā, tathattthena anattattthena saccattthena paṭivedhattthena abhijānanattthena parijānanattthena dhammatththena dhātutththena ñātattthena sacchikiriyaṭṭhthena phusanattthena abhisamayaṭṭhthena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā.

'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattam, nekkhammam ekattam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattam, Arahattamaggo ekattam.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyaṭṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhi' ti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; anāgāmimaggak-

khāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Tañ ñāt-
atthena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Sabbadhammaṇaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekattapaṭivedhe
paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 33.

1. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ,
rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ
khamatīti' viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā
. . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ
. . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmaraṇaṃ
dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmaraṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ; yaṃ
yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti' viditattā paññā khanti-
ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthena paññā;
tena vuccati—'Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 34.

1. Kathaṃ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati,
rūpaṃ anattato phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ
pariyogahatīti' phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ.
'Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato phusati,
jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato
phusati; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti' phut-
ṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatthena
ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Phutṭhattā
paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ.'

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ ?

Micchādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiyaṃ atthi āyavaṃ, tasmiṃ pi tñāne¹ anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—'Samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññādhīpatattā

¹ tasmā te pi tñāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ñāṇādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'byā-

pādam' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato¹ ñāṇaṃ vivattaṭṭīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. 'Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhinivesato ñāṇaṃ vivattaṭṭīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge² paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjātīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjātīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjātīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjātīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā vossajjātīti' vossagge paññā

¹ K. has passato ca kāmābhinivesato. ² vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjati' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāpaṃ pajānattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ.'

I. 41.

1. Kathaṃ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ?

'Dukkhassa pīṇattḥaṃ saṅkhatattḥaṃ santāpattḥaṃ¹ viparīṇamatṭhaṃ pariṇanto vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ, 'samudayassa āyuhanattḥaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogattḥaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ, 'nirodhassa nissaranattḥaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhatattḥaṃ amatattḥaṃ sacchikaronto vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ, 'maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ² hetuttḥaṃ dassanatṭhaṃ adhipateyyattḥaṃ bhāvento vivattatīti' tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāpaṃ. Saññāvivatṭo, cetovivatṭo, cittavivatṭo, ñānavivatṭo, vimokkhavivatṭo; 'sañjānanto vivattatīti' saññāvivatṭo, 'cetayanto vivattatīti' cetovivatṭo, 'vijānanto vivattatīti' cittavivatṭo, 'ñāpaṃ karonto vivattatīti' ñānavivatṭo, 'vossajjanto vivattatīti' vimokkhavivatṭo, 'tathatṭhe vivattatīti' saccavivatṭo.

2. Yattha saññāvivatṭo tattha cetovivatṭo, yattha cetovivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo tattha cittavivatṭo, yattha cittavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo tattha ñānavivatṭo, yattha ñānavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo tattha vimokkhavivatṭo, yattha vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saccavivatṭo, yattha saccavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñānavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo. Tañ ñātattḥena

¹ S. omits santāpattḥaṃ.² nirodhatṭhaṃ, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena iddhividhāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti; so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asaṃjāmaṇo gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi uḍake, uḍake pi abhijjamaṇo gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakuṇo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena¹ nānattekattasadda-nimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . viriya-samādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃ-sāsamādhīpadhānaśaṅkhārasamānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ dūre pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, saṃhasaṃhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, heṭṭhimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñānāya² cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dībbāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusiḱāya ubho sadde supāti, dībbe ca mānuse³ ca, ye dūre ca santike ca. Tañ ñātattḥena ñānaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimitānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ.'

¹ vitakkvipphāra°, M. ² sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.

³ mānuso, M.

I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tippaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimamsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññāya cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ¹ 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tippaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṃ.

I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ² dhammānaṃ nānatte-

¹ After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

² paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . muduraṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittena parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, viṣaṃ pi jātiyo, tiṃsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisataṃ pi, jātisahasasāṃ pi, jātisatasahasasāṃ pi, aneke pi samvattakappe, aneke pi vivattakappe, aneke pi samvattavivattakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ¹ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhaṇāsaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsīṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhaṇāsaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapanno' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānatekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . muduraṃ

¹ amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyam ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā divā,' iti vivaṭena cetasā अपariyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsaṃ² cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutupapātañāpāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuññaṃ.'

I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvataṃ paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātāññasāmitindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātāññasāmitindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātāññasāmitindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, sotāpattimaggaṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

¹ अपariyānatthena, S. ² sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ; aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ t̥hānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

2. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upat̥thānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe jātā dhammā t̥hapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa imāni at̥th' indriyāni saha-jātapa-rivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsat̥thā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalaḥkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upat̥thānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ² hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalaḥkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti t̥hapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalaḥkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni at̥thindriyāni saha-jātapa-rivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsat̥thā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

¹ abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

² abhibhantaparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmimaggaḅbhane . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalakḅbhane . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaḅbhane . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakḅbhane . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaḅbhane aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkḅhapaṛivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyapaṛivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggaḅbhane jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacayaḅgāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggaḅbhane aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saḅajātapaṛivārā honti, aññamaññapaṛivārā honti, nissayaṛivārā honti, sampayuttaṛivārā honti, saḅagatā honti, saḅajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti paṛivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakḅbhane aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkḅhapaṛivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḅhapaṛivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānapaṛivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkḅhepaṛivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaṛivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaṛivāraṃ hoti, somanassaṛindriyaṃ abhinandanaṛivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyapaṛivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakḅbhane jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakḅbhane aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saḅajātapaṛivārā honti, aññamaññapaṛivārā honti, nissayaṛivārā honti, sampayuttaṛivārā honti, saḅagatā honti, saḅajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti paṛivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭh' aṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhī honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaśeso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-

¹ abhinandana°, S.

gamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāṃimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāṃimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattthena ñāpaṃ pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusatthiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ.'

I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññatthe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ, pahānatthe paññā samudaye ñāpaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭthe paññā nirodhe ñāpaṃ, bhāvanatthe paññā magge ñāpaṃ?

Dukkhasa pīlanattho saṅkhatattho santāpattho viparīṇamattho pariññattho;¹ samudayassa āyuhanattho nidānattho saññogattho palibodhattho pahānattho; nirodhassa nissaranattho vivekattho asaṅkhatattho amatattho sacchikiriyaṭtho; maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho dassanattho adhipateyyattho bhāvanattho. Tañ ñātattthena ñāpaṃ pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññatthe paññā dukkhe ñāpaṃ, pahānatthe paññā samudaye ñāpaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭthe paññā nirodhe ñāpaṃ, bhāvanatthe paññā magge ñāpaṃ.'

I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāpaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāpaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāpaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāpaṃ?

¹ pariññātatttho, M. S. omits.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā¹ cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsatthaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññā-ratanāṃ, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabba . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammānānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānānānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

¹ vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 vavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 sallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamma-
 sallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 sallakhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 sallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atth-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamm-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutt-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭi-
 bhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ;
 atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dham-
 mappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 pabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthap-
 pabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammap-
 pabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 pabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 jotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane
 paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā
 niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthavirocane paññā attha-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhāna-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappakāsane¹ paññā atthapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena
 vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisam-
 bhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ atthappakāpane, M, atthappatāne, S.

I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte¹ ñāṇaṃ ?
Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahāra-
jakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññā-
paye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassā-
vino² appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo
mahārajakkho; āraddhaviriyo puggalo apparajakkho,
kusito puggalo mahārajakkho; upatthitassati³ puggalo
apparajakkho, mutthassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samā-
hito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahāra-
jakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo
mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudin-
driyo; āraddhaviriyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusito puggalo
mudindriyo; upatthitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, mu-
tthassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhin-
driyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo
tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro;
āraddhaviriyo puggalo svākāro, kusito puggalo dvākāro;
upatthitassati puggalo svākāro, mutthassati puggalo
dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo
dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo
dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññā-
payo; āraddhaviriyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusito
puggalo duviññāpayo; upatthitassati puggalo suviññāpayo,
mutthassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

¹ indriyānañ paropariyatte, K.

² °dassāvino, S.M.

³ upatthitasati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; āradhaviyāro puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; upatthitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko¹ vipattisaṃbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āhāratthitikā. Dve lokā: nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhātikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññānatthitīyo. Attha lokā: attha lokadhammā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhi-saṅkhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṃ ca loke imasmiṃ ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupatthitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike² vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte nānam.

¹ vipatti°, M.

² ukkhittāvake, S. and K. as v.l.

I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sattānañ āsayānusaye ñānañ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayañ jānāti, anusayañ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo?

‘Sassato loko’ ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ ti vā; ‘antavā loko’ ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ ti vā; ‘tañ jivāñ tañ sarīran’ ti vā, ‘aññañ jivāñ aññañ sarīran’ ti vā; ‘hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā; ‘hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā. Iti bhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpatīccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā¹ khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñānañ kāmañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmāsayo kāmādhimutto’ ti kāyāñ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto’ ti nekkhammañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto’ ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto’ ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto’ ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññāsayo ālokasaññaādhimutto’ ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo?

Satt’ ānusayā : kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ sātārūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmarāgānusayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

¹ M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu, avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamaṇ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, paritabbhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,¹ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā² acchanditā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāpaṃ.

¹ payirūp°, M.

² asaddhā, M.

I. 53.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha Tathāgato yamakapāṭihīraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi : uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato¹ aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

¹ purattima°, M.

ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ nilānaṃ pītakānaṃ lohitakānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjetṭhānaṃ¹ pabhassarānaṃ. Bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idaṃ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāpaṃ.²

I. 54.

1. 'Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāpaṃ?

Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapaṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upanīyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāno³ loko anabhissaro⁴' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako⁵

¹ mañjetṭhānaṃ, M. ² S. adds Yamakapāṭihīrakathā.

³ atāno, S. attāno, K. ⁴ anabhissaro, M. ⁵ asako, M.

loko sabbaṃ pahāya gamanīyaṃ¹ ti passantānaṃ Bud-
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto taṇ-
hādāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ . . . pe . . .
okkamati, 'atāpo¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Bud-
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aleṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto'
ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso
'viddho puthusallesi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānaṃ
uddhato² aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso³ kilesapañjara-
pakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokaṃ dasseta
aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato
lokasannivāso andhabhūto⁴ pariyonandho tantākulajāto⁵
gulāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyaṃ duggatim
vinipātaṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti' passantānaṃ . . . pe
. . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito⁶ lokasannivāso kilesakali-
bhūto⁷ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohaja-
tito⁸ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jātaṃ vijaṭitā
aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhā-
saṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
. . . pe . . . 'taṇhājālena ottato⁹ lokasannivāso' ti
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsotena vuyhati loka-
sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsaññoja-
nena saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
'taṇhānusayena anusahagato¹⁰ lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsantāpena santappati loka-
sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāparilāhena

¹ atāyano, M.

² uddhatā, M.

³ M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

⁴ aṇḍabhūto, M.; atthabhūto, S. ⁵ tantākulakajāto, M.

⁶ avijjāvisadosasamlitto, M.; avijjavisatosa°, S.

⁷ kilesakalalibhūto, M.

⁸ °mohajāṭajātito, M.; mohatājātito, S.

⁹ K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

¹⁰ anusaṭṭo, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'diṭṭhisauḅhātapaṭimukko . . . pe . . . 'diṭṭhipariḷāhena
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi² abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abbiḥato³ lokasan-
 nivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhapatito loka-
 sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito⁴
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpākāra-
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'paccupāseṇa parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāga-
 bandhanena dosabandhanena mohabandhanena māna-
 bandhanena diṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccarita-
 bandhanena, tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsam-
 bādhaṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci
 okāsaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci palibodhaṃ chedetā⁵ aññatra mayā'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpapāte patito⁶ loka-
 sannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci papātā uddhatā⁷ aññatra
 mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahākantārapaṭi-
 panṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci kantāraṃ
 tāretā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahāsaṃsārāpaṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño
 koci saṃsārā mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci viduggā uddhatā⁸ aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalipe⁹ palipanno

¹ anusato, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

² byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

³ abbhāhato, M.

⁴ ullito, M.; unḥito, S.

⁵ chetā, M.; ceto, S.

⁶ ṭhito, S.

⁷ uddhattā, K.

⁸ S. has uddhattā here.

⁹ mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako¹ lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno² pattadaṇḍo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho³ lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupattito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto,⁴ tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābitunno lokasannivāso cirarattapīlito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso niccapipāsito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparipāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto⁵ lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvīhi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tīhi ducçaritehi vippatipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto⁶ lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamāruḥho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmagaṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nīvaraṇehi

¹ unnitako, M.K. ² niccamattāno, K. ; niccapattāno, S.

³ vaṭṭabandh°, K. ; maccubandh°, S.

⁴ paramakāpaññappatto, M. ; purimikāvaññappatto, S.

⁵ vipathapakkhando, M. ; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

⁶ K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi uppatto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi lokadhammehehi sam-parivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavattūhi āghātito² lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi uppatto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavattūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavattūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma-pathehi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattukāya micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavattukāya antaggābhikāyaditṭhiyā³ samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhasatatanhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsatṭhiyā diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tiṇṇo loko ca atinṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

¹ niyyāto, M.

² K. gives āghāto as v.l.

³ antaggābhikaditṭhiyā, S.; sakkāyaditṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assatto¹ loko ca anasatto, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ² tinno tāretuñ, mutto mocetuñ, danto dametuñ santo sametuñ, assatto assāsetuñ,³ parinibbuto⁴ parinibbāpetun' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamūpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.

I. 55.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ?

'Sabbam saṅkhatañ asaṅkhatañ anavasesaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.⁵

'Atītañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

'Anāgatañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

'Paccuppannañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evaṃ⁶ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghānañ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evaṃ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhañ dukkhaṭṭhañ anattaṭṭhañ tañ⁷ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhañ

¹ asatto, M.; asakko, S.

² ahañcamhi, K.

³ asāsetuñ, M. ⁴ M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

⁵ anāvaraṇaṃ ñāṇaṃ, K.S.

⁶ etañ sabbam, S.; etañ sabbam tañ sabbam, M.

⁷ K. omits tañ.

dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

3. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa¹ pahānatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

4. 'Yāvatā kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā apriyāpanne dhamme sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññāṇaṃ.

5. 'Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā

¹ pahānāya, K.; parihānāya, S.

paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisamhhidatṭhaṃ
taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ
n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ. 'Yāvataṃ indriyaparopariyatte
ññaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ
. . . pe . . . yāvataṃ yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ . . . pe
. . . yāvataṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ
jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'
anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

6. 'Yāvataṃ sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahma-
kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ¹ pariyesitaṃ
anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutaññaṃ,
'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaññaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci

atho aviññātāṃ ajānitabbaṃ

sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ²

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhaññaṇi: dukkhe ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
dukkhasamudaye ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhe
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddha-
ññaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
niruttapaṭisambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
sambhīde ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte
ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ññaṃ
Buddhaññaṃ, yamakapāṭihire ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ,
mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, sabbañ-
ñutaññaṃ Buddhaññaṃ, anāvaraṇaññaṃ Buddha-
ññaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhaññaṇi. Imesaṃ cud-
dasannaṃ Buddhaññaṇaṃ³ atṭha ññaṇi sāvakaśā-
dhāraṇāni, cha ññaṇi asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ viññātapattāṃ, M.

² abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by
M. and K., the latter having the following note—neyyaṃ
ti pi paṭho.

³ K. inserts ādito before atṭha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhattho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhattho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya dukkhattho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayattho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhattho, yāvatā maggassa maggattho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā niruttapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidattho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidattho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidattho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakaṇṭhīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ pariyesitāṃ anuvicaritāṃ manasā sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātāṃ ajānitabbaṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

Nāṇakathā niṭṭhitā.

II. MAHĀVAGGE DITTHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā ditthi?¹ Kati ditthiṭṭhānāni? Kati ditthi-pariyutṭhānāni? Kati ditthiyo?

Kati ditthābhinivesā? Katamo ditthiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti?

Kā ditthi? Abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.²

Kati ditthiṭṭhānāni? Attha ditthiṭṭhānāni.

Kati ditthipariyutṭhānāni? Atthārassa ditthipariyutṭhānāni.

Kati ditthiyo ti? Soḷassa ditthiyo.

Kati ditthābhinivesā ti? Tīṇisatāṃ³ ditthābhinivesā.

Katamo ditthiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo ditthiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ⁴ abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, Eso me attā'⁵ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Vedanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññāṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

Rūpaṃ⁶ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . . pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi.

¹ K. omits Kā ditthi?

² K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso ditthi?

³ Tīṇisatāṃ, K.

⁴ Kati, K.

⁵ Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

⁶ Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

3. Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasañcetanāṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpatañhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddatāṇhaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammatāṇhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhavīdhātum 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātum . . . pe . . . tejodhātum . . . pe . . . vāyodhātum . . . pe . . . ākāsadhātum . . . pe . . . viññāṇadhātum 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . nīlakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pītakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . lohītakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ākāsakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇakasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhaṃ

. . . pe . . . dantaṃ . . . pe . . . taçaṃ . . . pe . . .
 maṃsaṃ . . . pe . . . nahāruṃ¹ . . . pe . . . aṭṭhaṃ
 . . . pe . . . aṭṭhimiññaṃ . . . pe . . . vakkhaṃ . . . pe
 . . . hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . yakaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kilomakaṃ . . . pe . . . pihakaṃ . . . pe . . . pap-
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antaṃ . . . pe . . . antagaṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pabbaṃ . . .
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ
 . . . pe . . . assuṃ . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .
 khelaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 cakkhudhātum rūpadhātum cakkhuvīññāpadhātum . . . pe
 . . . sotadhātum saddadhātum sotaviññāpadhātum . . .
 pe . . . ghānadhātum gandhadhātum ghānaviññāpadhātum
 . . . pe . . . jivhadhātum rasadhātum jivhaviññāpa-
 dhātum . . . pe . . . kāyadhātum phoṭṭhabbadhātum
 kāyaviññāpadhātum . . . pe . . . manodhātum dhamma-
 dhātum manoviññāpadhātum 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānin-
 driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitin-
 driyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkh-
 indriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samā-
 dhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

9. Kāmadhātum 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpadhātum arūpadhā-
 tum kāmabhavaṃ rūpabhavaṃ arūpabhavaṃ saññābhavaṃ

¹ nhāruṃ, M.

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ, mettā¹ cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññānaṃ nāma-rūpaṃ salāyatanaṃ phassaṃ vedanaṃ taṇhaṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ³ upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho³ diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhipariḷāho diṭṭhigantho⁴ diṭṭhūpādānaṃ diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni.

¹ M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditāṃ, upekkhāṃ.

² diṭṭhinaṃ, M.

³ diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

⁴ diṭṭhiganto, M.

13. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo?

Assādaditṭhi, attānuditṭhi, micchāditṭhi, sakkāyaditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā sassataditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā uccheda-ditṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānuditṭhi, aparantānuditṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapatisaññuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapatisaññuttā diṭṭhi, bhavaditṭhi, vibhavaditṭhi. Imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādaditṭhiyā¹ katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? At-tānuditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Micchā-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti? Sakkāyavatthukāya sas-sataditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavatthukāya uccheda-ditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapatisañ-ñuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapatisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavaditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhava-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

15. Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānuditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchāditṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāya-ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthu-kāya sassataditṭhiyā pañjarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhini-veso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānuditṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānuditṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthā-rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānaviniband-hāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavā-dapatisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

¹ M. and S. insert Katame tīṇisatam diṭṭhābhinivesā? before Assādaditṭhiyā.

lokavādapatisaṇṇuttāya dīṭṭhiyā atṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti, vibhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṃ vuccati assādadīṭṭhi. Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi² dīṭṭhivipatti; tāya dīṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhivipanno, dīṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevītabbo nā bhajītabbo na payirūpāsītabbo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā dīṭṭhi yo rāgo,³ so na dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhi na rāgo; aññā dīṭṭhi añño rāgo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati dīṭṭhirāgo; tāya ca dīṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhirāgaratto,⁴ dīṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnāṃ dānaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoni vā. Micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṃ⁵ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca papīdhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya abhītāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabījaṃ vā kosatakībījaṃ vā tittakālābubījaṃ⁶ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhittaṃ yaṃ c'eva paṭhavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca

¹ K. gives ekūnavīsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

² S. K. omit.

³ yo dīṭṭhiyā rāgo, M.; dīṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

⁴ dīṭṭhirāgarato, K.

⁵ dīṭṭhisampattaṃ, S. and K. as v.l.

⁶ tittakālābubījaṃ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya¹ saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijāṃ hi 'ssa pāpakaṃ. Evameva micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dīṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ dīṭṭhigaḥaṇaṃ dīṭṭhikantāraṃ dīṭṭhivisukaṃ dīṭṭhivipphanditaṃ dīṭṭhisaññojanaṃ dīṭṭhisallaṃ dīṭṭhisambādho dīṭṭhipalibodho . . . pe . . . dīṭṭhiparāmāso.

17. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ² saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manāṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhuvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāvīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyavīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manovīññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi; añña dīṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo,

¹ assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

² ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditthi. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi¹ ditthivipatti; tāya ditthivipattiyā samanāgato puggalo ditthivipanno, ditthivipanno puggalo na sevitaḥḥo na bhajitaḥḥo na payirūpāsitaḥḥo. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā dītthi yo rāgo,² so na dītthi, dītthi na rāgo; aññā dītthi añño rāgo; yā ca dītthi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati dītthirāgo; tāya ca dītthiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dītthirāgaratto, dītthirāgaratte puggale dinnāṃ dānaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā. Micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditthisaṃmattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditthisaṃmattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosaṭakibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhittaṃ yaṃ c'eva paṭhavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasaṃ upādiyati sabbaṃ taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakā. Evameva micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditthisaṃmattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditthisaṃmattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi dītthigataṃ dītthigahaṇaṃ dītthikantāraṃ dītthivisukaṃ dītthivipphanditaṃ dītthisaññojanaṃ dītthisaṃsaṃ dītthisaṃbādho dītthi-

¹ S. K. omit.

² yo dītthi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi aṭṭhārasali ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññoḡo.

18. Atthi¹ saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyadiṭṭhi silabbataparāmāso.² Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam mānasaññojanam vicikicchasaññojanam bhavarāgasaññojanam issāsaññojanam macchariyasaññojanam anusayasaññojanam avijjasaññojanam. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādadiṭṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam⁴ adassāvī⁴ sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmiṃ vā attānam; vedanam . . . pe . . . saññam . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmiṃ vā attānam.

20. Katham rūpam attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkasiṇam attato samanupassati 'yam paṭhavīkasiṇam so aham, yo aham taṃ paṭhavīkasiṇam' ti paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ ca attāṇaṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa⁵ jhāyato 'yā acci'⁶

¹ S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

² K. has sakkāyadiṭṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyadiṭṭhi-silabbataparāmāso ca.

³ asutavā, M.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ telappadipassa, M.

⁶ acci, S.K.

so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accēti' acciṇ ca vinṇaṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco pathavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ pathavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ pathavikasiṇaṃ' ti pathavikasiṇaṃ ca attāṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,¹ vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attanudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nīlakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohita-kasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tamenā² puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ rukkho ayaṃ chāyā, añño rukkho aññā chāyā, so kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā' ti chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

¹ vatthum, M.

² tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho paṇāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmīṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.¹

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ manosaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

¹ S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanā ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Evamevañ idh' ekacco manosamphassajā vedanā attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajā vedanā ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Abhivēsaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayañ paṭhamā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanā attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ sankhāre viññāṇaṃ rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāvantañ attānañ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attani vedanañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attani ayañ vedanā' ti attani vedanañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphañ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ attani vedanañ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evañ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññañ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajā saññañ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññañ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā sañña . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni

saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ saññañ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā' ti saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

30. Kathaṃ attāni saññañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attāni ayaṃ saññā' ti attāni saññañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ attāni saññañ samanupassati.

31. Kathaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evañ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

32. Kathaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassaṃ cetanaṃ . . . pe . . . manasamphassaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manasamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evañ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññañ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā' ti saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evañ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāpaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāpaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāpena viññāpavā' ti viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāpaṃ' ti attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāpaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ viññāpe' ti viññāpa-

asmiñ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi mañi . . .
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evam viññāpasmiñ attānañ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso
hoti?

‘Natthi dinnan’ ti vatthum evamvādo micchādiṭṭh-
ābhinivesaparāmāso¹ diṭṭhi: diṭṭhi na vatthum, vatthum na
diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññam vatthum; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca
vatthum ayañ paṭhamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi,
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na
ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Natthi yitthan’ ti vatthum . . . pe . . .
‘natthi hutañ’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sukataḍḍakātānañ
kammānañ phalañ vipāko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi ayañ loko’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi paro loko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi mātā’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi pitā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sattā opapā-
tikā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammag-
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imañ ca lokañ parañ ca lokañ
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti’ vatthum evamvādo
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayañ
dasamā² micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-
veso hoti?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānañ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānañ
adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme
avinīto rūpañ attato samanupassati, rūpavantañ vā
attānañ, attani vā rūpañ, rūpasmiñ vā attānañ,
vedanañ saññañ sañkhāre viññāpañ attato samanupas-
sati, viññānavantañ vā attānañ, attani vā viññāpañ, viñ-
ñāpasmiñ vā attānañ.

Kathañ rūpañ attato samanupassati?

Idh’ ekacco paṭhavikasinañ . . . pe . . . odātakasinañ

¹ micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

² dasamicchāvattukā, S. M., dasavattukā, K.

³ asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—‘yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ’ ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā’ ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcāhi¹ ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

¹ paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā ucchedadiṭṭhi, ucchedadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavattukāya uccheda-diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesapara-māso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na diṭṭhi, añña diṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na dīṭṭhi, aññā dīṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca dīṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva asassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ pañcamī 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi, antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. 'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nilakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo'¹ ti antasaññi hoti: 'yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthuñ c'eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c'eva loko cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi, tāya dīṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'antavā loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati, lobitakato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

¹ vaṭṭumo, S.

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. 'Anantavo loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto' ti anantasāññi hoti: yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ¹ jīvaṃ c'eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ jīvaṃ c'eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na² jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

¹ M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

² S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.

'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā ucchiṭṭhati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti' abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh' eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca dīṭṭhiyo.

'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya dīṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti

antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālisāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, sattha ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālisāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ . . . pe . . . diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahan’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā¹ diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ ‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ ahan' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ ahan' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi¹ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Cakkhuṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ maman' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvīññānaṃ, manovīññānaṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādaṭṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikāsaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

¹ S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayam paṭhamā rūpavattukā attavāda-
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapatiṣaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapatiṣaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-
dapaṭissaññuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapatiṣaṇṇuttā
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapatiṣaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Olyanābhiniveso¹ bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso²
vibhavaditṭhi; assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo ? Attānu-
diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapatiṣaṇṇuttāya
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānudiṭṭhiyā vīsa-
tiyā ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchāditiṭṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso
sabbavatā vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyaditṭhiyā vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso pañnarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavattukāya sassataditṭhiyā pañna-

¹ Olyanābhiniveso, S.

² abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadit-
thiyo ; 'asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'antavā
loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'anantavā loko'
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ
sariraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sariraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; 'hoti Tathāgato param
maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; 'na hoti Tathāgato param
maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'hoti ca na ca hoti
Tathāgato param maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-
thiyo ; 'n'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā' ti
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālisāya ākā-
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; 'ahan' ti mānavini-
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā
vibhavaditthiyo ; 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;
attavādapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso
pannarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-
dapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-
vatā ditthiyo micchādītthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā ditṭhiyo saññojanikā ditṭhiyo, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo¹ bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavaditṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye² tesāṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāpaṃ yathāyaṃ³ loko viparītasāññi ti.

63. Dvīhi Bhikkhave ditṭhigatehi pariyutṭhitā devamanussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesāṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati⁴ na pasīdati⁵ na santitṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva⁶ kho pan' eke aṭṭiyamānā⁷ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bhedā uccijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇitaṃ yathābhavanti.⁸ Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavatanhāparikkhayā, sa ve⁹ bhūtassa pariññā¹⁰ vītatanho bhavābhavā bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavaṃ ti.

¹ M. has saññojanikā ditṭhiyo sabbāvatā ditṭhiyo attavādapatisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo bhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ vibhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ.

² se, M. S. has evaṃ dvayaṃ tittikā ca nissitako ca va tesāṃ, &c.

³ yathāyaṃ, S.

⁴ pakkhandhati, M.

⁵ passidati, S. sampasīdati, K.

⁶ bhavena, K.

⁷ attaliyamānā, S.

⁸ yāthāvanti, M. yāthāvantani, S.

⁹ sace, K.

¹⁰ pariññāso, M. ; pariññāto so, K. ; pariññāyo, S.

64. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Kodhano upanāhī ca pāpamakkhī ca yo naro vipannadiṭṭhī māyāvī taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.¹
akodhano anupanāhī amakkhī² suddhataṃ gato sampannadiṭṭhī medhāvī taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' ititi.¹

65. Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannadiṭṭhi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannadiṭṭhi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānudiṭṭhi, catucattālīsa diṭṭhiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

¹ imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

² visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.

'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānuditthi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyaditthi, sakkāyaditthipamukhāni¹ dvāsatthi ditthagatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi nittham gatā, sabbe te ditthisampannā; tesam² ditthisampannānam² pañcannam idha nitthā pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha nitthā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca ditthe va dhamme Arahā. Imesam pañcannam idha nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassa akaniṭthagāmino. Imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam² sotāpannānam² pañcannam idha nitthā, pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha nitthā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabījissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca ditthe va dhamme Arahā. Imesam pañcannam idha nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassa akaniṭthagāmino. Imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam sotāpannānam imesam pañcannam idha nitthā, imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.³

Ditthikathā samattā.

¹ °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

² K. omits.

³ nitthā ti, K.

III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. SOLASAVATTHUKAṂ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve nāpasatāni uppajjanti—attha paripantho¹ nāpāni, attha upakāre nāpāni, atthārāsa upakkilese nāpāni, terasa vodāne nāpāni, battimsaṁ satokārisu² nāpāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena nāpāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena nāpāni, attha nibbidānāpāni, *attha nibbidānulo-mānāpāni, attha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhi³nāpāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe nāpāni.

2. Katamāni attha paripantho' nāpāni, attha ca upakāre nāpāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṁ; thīnamiddhaṁ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṁ; uddhaccaṁ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṁ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavatthānaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, nāpaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṁ. Imāni attha paripantho nāpāni, attha ca upakāre nāpāni.

Ime hi solasahi ākārehi uddhataṁ³ cittaṁ³ samuducittaṁ⁴ cittaṁ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

¹ paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. ² satokāriya, S. M.

³ uducittaṁ; M.; udupatacittaṁ, K., which gives uddhataṁ as v.l.

⁴ samuducittaṁ, M.; pamuducittaṁ, S.; samudupatacittaṁ, K., with samuducittaṁ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā?

Nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katame te nīvaraṇā?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīna-middhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, arati nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.¹

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthena nīvaraṇā? Nīyyānāvaraṇatthena nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā?

Nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;² kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti³ kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti; byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, arati niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa

¹ S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

² niyyanti, S. K.

³ nappajānātīti, S. K.

solasavatthukam ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame aṭṭhārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti?

Assāsādimajjhapariyosānam satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passās-
ādimajjhapariyosānam satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikk-
hepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapaṭikaṇ-
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sapaṭikaṇkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,
assāsenābhitunnassa¹ passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā² samā-
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa³ assāsapaṭilābhe
mucchanā² samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsam passāsam anugacchanā
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kaṇkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-
thanā,

⁴assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā,⁴
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
yebi vikkhepamānassa⁵ no ca⁶ cittaṃ vimuccati
vimokkham appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

6. Nimittam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho,⁷ assāsam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; nimittam āvajjato
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; passā-
sam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-
pantho; assāsam āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho; passāsam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

¹ asāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

² samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

³ pasesenābhitunnassa, S.

⁴ K. omits these two lines.

⁵ vikampa°, K.; avikkhepa°, S.

⁶ ce, K.

⁷ paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate¹ mano
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittam vikampati,
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi vikkhepamānassa² no ca³ cittam vimuccati
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

7. Atītānudhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupatitam samā-
 dhissa paripantho,⁴ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittam vik-
 khambhitam⁵ samādhissa paripantho, linam cittam kosaj-
 jānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittam
 uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinātam⁶
 cittam rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apanātam⁷
 cittam byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atītānudhāvanam cittam anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam
 linam
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam⁶ apaññātam⁷ cittam na
 samādhiyati,
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi upakkilittḥasaṅkappo adhiccittam nappajā-
 nātīti.

8. Assāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato aj-
 jhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā
 ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimajjhapiyosānam
 satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo
 pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-
 tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-
 sapāṭikaṅkhanāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

¹ vikkhepate, S. ; vikkhipate, K.

² vikampa°, K. ; vikkhamba°, S.

³ ce, K. ⁴ paribandho, M., always.

⁵ vikampitam, M. K.

⁶ abhinātam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁷ apagatam, S. ; apanātam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā¹ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittāṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittāṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atitānudhāvanena cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanena² cittaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ³ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, līnena cittaṃ kosajjānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhinātaṃ cittaṃ rāgānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apaṇataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupātitaṃ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipuṇṇā⁴ abbhavitā
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti iñjitaṃ
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti phanditaṃ.
Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhavitā
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aniñjitaṃ
kāyo pi aphaṇdito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aphaṇditaṃ ti.

Tehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni?

Atitānudhāvaṇaṃ cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitaṃ, taṃ vivajjayitvā ekaṭṭhāne samādahati; evaṃ pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhaṇaṃ cittaṃ vikkham-

¹ mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

² pātikaṅkheṇa, K.

³ vikampitena, M. K. as v.l.

⁴ paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,¹ tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ, tam niggaṇhitvā² uddhaccaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhinataṃ cittaṃ rāgānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddhaṃ cittaṃ pariyodātaṃ ekatagataṃ hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā ? Dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ³ samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānaṃ, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ, vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca vipassakānaṃ, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca ariyapuggalānaṃ. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekattagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipasannaṃ⁴ c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitaṃ ca ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tiṇi lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho⁵ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati, yaṃ ca paripanthato⁶ cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṃ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṃ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭha-

¹ vikampitaṃ, M. K. as v.l.

² viniggaṇhitvā, M. ; paggaṇhitvā, S.

³ dānavossagg°, M.

⁴ °pakkhandan c'eva, M. ; °pakkhandhan c'esa, S.

⁵ paribandho, S. M.

⁶ paññāpanato, S.

massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiṣṣa imāni tīpi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīpi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, yaṃ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīpi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam majjhakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣanam : pariyoṣanassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyoṣanassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣanam : pariyoṣanassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam pariyoṣanakalyāṇaṃ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṃ ca. Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukkhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhāsampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣanam ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣanam . . . pe . . . Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, pītisampannaṃ¹ c'eva hoti sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṃ ca.

¹ K. inserts vicārasampannaṃ c'eva before pītisampannaṃ c'eva.

Tatiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ, nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanasamāpattiyaṃ ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhanupassanāya ... pe ... anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vāyānupassanāya, vipariṇāmānupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhi-paññādharmavipassanāya, yathābhūtañāṇadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggassa, sakadāgāmimaggassa, anāgāmimaggassa, Arahattamaggassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

18. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tīpi lakkhaṇāni : yo tassa paripantho¹ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathani-mittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhan-

¹ paribandho, S. M.

dati ; yañ ca paripanthato¹ cittaṃ visuḍḍhati, yañ ca visudhatañ cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathanimittāṃ paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tīpi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīpi lakkhaṇāni : visuddhañ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānañ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca visuddhañ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannañ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānañ ajjupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīpi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānaṃ : pariyoṣanassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyoṣanassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānañ dhammānañ anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānañ ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānaṃ : pariyoṣanassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyoṣanakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evañ tivattagatañ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakañ dasalakhaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannañ c'eva hoti vicārasampannañ ca pītisampannañ ca sukhasampannañ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannañ ca saddhāsampannañ ca viriyasampannañ ca satisampannañ ca samādhisampannañ ca paññāsampannañ ca.

21. Nimittaṃ assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa² ajānato ca³ tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upalabbhati,

¹ paññāpanato, S.

² anārammaṇamekacittassa, K. ; anārammaṇāṃ ekassa cittassa, S.

³ S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa¹
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṁ
vikkhepaṁ gacchati, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati, payogaṁ
ca sādheti, viśesaṁ adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-
naṁ puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phutṭhakakaca-
dantānaṁ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā hoti, na āgate
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati,
payogaṁ ca sādheti, viśesaṁ adhigacchati²: yathā rukkho
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evaṁ upanibandhanā nimit-
taṁ, yathā kakacadantā evaṁ assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe
phutṭhakakacadantānaṁ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā
hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṁ
ca paññāyati, payogaṁ ca sādheti, viśesaṁ adhigacchati—
evamevaṁ bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā satim
upatṭhāpetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-
passāse manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā
aviditā honti, padhānaṁ ca paññāyati, payogaṁ ca sādheti,
viśesaṁ adhigacchati.³

23. Katamaṁ padhānaṁ?

Āraddhaviriyassa kāyo pi cittaṁ pi kammaniyaṁ hoti;
idaṁ padhānaṁ.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviriyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpa-
santi; ayaṁ payogo.

Katamo viśeso?

Āraddhaviriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-
honti⁴; ayaṁ viśeso.

Evaṁ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

¹ ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

² S. M. omit viśesaṁ adhigacchati.

³ S. M. add padhānaṁ ca.

⁴ papanti hoti, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānaṃ ca paññāyati payogaṃ ca sādheti visesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā
anupubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.¹

'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati: yo assasati² tass' upatṭhāti, yo passasati tass' upatṭhāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanaṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhaṇappaṭibandhā manasikāraappaṭibandhā cattuppādaappaṭibandhā: tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti, tasmिṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti, tasmिṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.⁴ Yena yena cittaṃ abhinīharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhinīharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāraṭṭhena paricitā paripūraṭṭhena paricitā; satiyā pariggaṇhanto

¹ cf. Dhammapada, 174.

² assāsati, S., K.

³ supatṭhitā, M.

⁴ M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati 'Paricitā' ti.¹

'Susamāradhā' ti. Cattāro susamāradhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatthēna susamāradhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna susamāradhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatthēna susamāradhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā² susamāradhā.

'Susamaṇ' ti. Atthi samaṇ, atthi susamaṇ.

Katamaṇ samaṇ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṇ samaṇ. Katamaṇ susamaṇ ? Yaṇ tesāṇ tesāṇ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṇ nirodho nibbānaṇ, idaṇ susamaṇ. Iti idaṇ ca samaṇ idaṇ ca³ susamaṇ ñātaṇ hoti itthaṇ viditaṇ sacchikataṇ phassitaṇ paññāya, āradhamaṇ hoti viriyaṇ asallīnaṇ, upatthitā sati apamuṭṭhā,⁴ passaddho kāyo asāradhho,⁵ samāhitaṇ cittaṇ ekaggaṇ : tena vuccati 'Susamāradhā' ti.

26. 'Anupubbaṇ paricitā' ti. Dīghaṇ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; dīghaṇ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṇ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṇ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṇ paricitā c'eva honti anuparicitā ca : tena vuccati 'Anupubbaṇ paricitā' ti.

27. 'Yathā' ti. Dasa yathatthā : attadamathattho yathattho, attasamathattho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho, abhiññattho yathattho, pariññattho yathattho, pahānattho yathattho, bhāvanattho yathattho,

¹ akusale dhamme paricitā, S. M.

² susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

³ K. omits idaṇ ca.

⁴ asammutthā, M. ; sammutthā, S.

⁵ āradhho, K.

sacchikiriyaṭṭho yathattho, saccābhisamayatṭho yathattho, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmāṃ saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutam paṭto balesu ca vasibhāvaṃ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena Buddho? 'Bujjhita saccānīti' Buddho, bodhetā¹ pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassāvitāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya² Buddho, khīṇāsavaśaṅkhātēna Buddho, nirupadhisāṅkhātēna³ Buddho, 'ekantavītarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggam gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etaṃ nāmaṃ mātarā kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātārā kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālobitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkhantikam etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāpassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidaṃ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi⁴ gahatṭho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā . . . pe . . . aṭṭhārasa lokā: aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabhāsetīti.' Attadamathatṭhaṃ yathatthaṃ abhi-

¹ bodhento, K.

² visatitāya, K.

³ nirūpalepasāṅkh°, M.; nirupakkilesasāṅkh°, K.

⁴ so ti, M.; hoti, K.

sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti¹ pabhāseti, attasamathaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti² pabhāseti, attaparinibbāpanaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe patiṭṭhāpakaṭṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañāṇam, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā³ mutto⁴ dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā⁵ vipa-mutto bhāsati⁶ ca tapati⁶ ca virocati⁶ ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāsati ca tapati ca virocati ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

Bhāṇavāram.

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārisu ñāṇāni⁷?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññā-gāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyam paṇidhāya parimukham satim upaṭṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dīgham vā assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā assasanto 'rassam assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto 'rassam passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhaṭisaṃvedī,

¹ āsevati, S.; K. omits.

² S. has bhāseti here.

³ mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ rāhupānā, K.

⁶ bhāsate ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

⁷ satokāriya, M.; sotokārisa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ, cittaapaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ, samādahaṃ cittaṃ, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmiti' sikkhati.

83. 'Idhāti.' Imissā dīṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciya, imasmiṃ ādāye, imasmiṃ dhamme, imasmiṃ vinaye, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, imasmiṃ pāvacaṇe, imasmiṃ brahmacariye, imasmiṃ satthusāsane: tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Araha vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṇ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbam etaṃ araṇñaṇ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, mañco vā piṭṭhaṃ¹ vā bhisī vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro² vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro³ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṇ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṃ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṇ' ti. Vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā ti.

'Nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

'Ujumo kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo tṭhito supaṇihito.⁴

'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Parīti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṇ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satīti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

84. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatīti.'⁵ Battimsāya

¹ piṭṭhaṃ, M.

² tiṇasātaro, M.

³ patasasantharo, K.; palassandharo, S.

⁴ tṭhito paṇihito, S.; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

⁵ K. omits sato passasatīti.

ākārehi satokāri hoti:¹ dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati² upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena nāpēna satokāri hoti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti.

35. Kathaṃ dīghaṃ assasanto 'dīghaṃ assasāmiti' pajānāti, dīghaṃ passasanto 'dīghaṃ passasāmiti' pajānāti?

Dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ passāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ cittam vivatṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi nava-hākārehi dīghaṃ assāsapaśāsaṃ kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā nāpaṃ, kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena nāpēna taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

¹ K. omits.

² satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccatō anupassati no niccatō, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato, nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭi-nissajjati no ādiyati, aniccatō anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dham-mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekaras-atṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti, viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gac-chanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭha-hanti, viditā abbatthaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-ṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. 'taṇhāsamudayā veda-nāsamudayo' ti, 'kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-ṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccatō manasikaroto khayatupatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccaya-nirodhatthēna vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthēna saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalak-khaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppaj-janti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudaya-tthēna vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatthānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatthahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocarañ ca pajānāti samatthañ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocarañ ca pajānāti samatthañ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham indriyāni samodhāneti?

Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam samodhāneti, pagga-atthena viriyindriyam samodhāneti, upatthānatthena satindriyam samodhāneti, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyam samodhāneti, dassanatthena paññindriyam samodhāneti. Ayam puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocarañ ca pajānātīti.’ Yam tassa¹ ārammaṇam tam tassa gocaram, yam tassa gocaram tam tassa ārammaṇam pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.²

‘Saman’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatthānam samam, cittassa avikkhepo samam, cittassa adhiṭṭhānam samam, cittassa vodānam samam.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatthānam paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepattham paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānattham paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānattham paṭivijjhati; tena vuccati ‘Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham balāni samodhāneti? Asaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ samodhāneti. Ayam puggalo imāni balāni imasmim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocarañ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

¹ Yan tassa, M. K.

² puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditthiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāṇi samodhāneti, akampiṭṭhena balāṇi samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padaḥaṭṭhena sam-mappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatthena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativatṭanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena¹ vimokkhaṃ

¹ muttaṭṭhena, K.

samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāpaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāpaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhim pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satim adhipaṭeyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ¹ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ sārattaṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhāneti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānāti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmi' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmi' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivattaṭṭi, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo upatthānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāpaṃ, kāyo upatthānaṃ

¹ satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upatthānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccatī 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthēna bhāvanā.

Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccatī 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathaṃ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti' sikkhati? 'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayaṃ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ assāso ca passāso ca nimittañ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭividditā honti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭividditā honti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭividditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, paccavekkhato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, satiraṃ upatthāpayato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, abhiññeyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbāṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, bhāvetabbāṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭividditā honti, sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Evam te kāyā paṭividditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīla-sikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhiccittasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato vidditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iñjānā phandānā² calānā

¹ assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K.

² pandanā, M.

kampanā¹ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhāyaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Yathā rūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānamanā na-viñamanā na-sannamanā na-paṇamanā aññ-
janā aphananā acalanā akampanā santaṃ sukhumaṃ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā² ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na tañ ca naṃ³ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, tañ ca naṃ⁴ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamam olārikā saddā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike sadde atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake sadde atha pacchā sukhuma-saddanimitārammaṇattā⁵ pi cittaṃ pavattati; evam va paṭhamam olārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, olārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi olārike assāsapassāsā atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittam sugghatattā sumansi-

¹ pakampanā, S. M.

² vātūpaladdhiyā, K.; athūpa aladdhiyā, S.

³ na ca naṃ taṃ, M.; na tañ e' enaṃ, S.; na ca taṃ, K.

⁴ taṃ ca naṃ, M.; tañ ca na, S.

⁵ sukhumanimitārammaṇattā, K.; °ārammaṇatā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsa-passāse atha pacchā sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṃ ca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñānaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisilasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicitṭasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane² ñānāni attha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

Bhāṇavāraṃ.

53. Kathaṃ 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāya-

¹ assāsapassāsā, S. K.

² anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ
assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kayasaṅkhāraṃ passāsava-
sena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati
pītipāmojjaṃ, yā pītipāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso
pahāso vitti¹ odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa, ayaṃ pīti.

54. Kathaṃ sā pīti² paṭividditā hoti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ
pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā
pīti paṭividditā hoti, dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . .
passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa
ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya
satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti
paṭividditā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṃ
adhiṭṭhabato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato,
satiṃ upatṭhāpayato, cittaṃ samādahato, paññāya pajānato,
abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato, pahā-
tabbaṃ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṃ
sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭi-
viditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upatṭhānaṃ
sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, vedanā upatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati
upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ
vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānu-
passanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
thena bhāvanā.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavi-
suddhi . . . pe . . . pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena
cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato . . . pe . . .
pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ
ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṃ 'sukhapāṭisaṃvedī'³ assasissāmīti³ sik-
khati,³ 'sukhapāṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

² K. omits Kathaṃ sā pīti.

³ S. and K. omit.

'Sukhan' ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātañ kāyikañ sukhañ,¹ kāyasamphassajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ² sātañ² cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Kathañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti? Dīghañ assāsava-sena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti. Sukhapāṭisañvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāpena tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathañ tañ vedanañ anupassati? . . . pe Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapāṭisañvedī assāsapassāsānañ sañvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

56. Kathañ 'cittasaṅkhārapaṭisañvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittasaṅkhārapaṭisañvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā; dīghañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisañvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittaapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā. Ayañ cittasaṅkhāro.

Kathañ te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti? Dīghañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto ti cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te cittasaṅkhārā

¹ K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

² K. omits cetasikañ sātañ.

paṭivīditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassā-savasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

57. Kathaṃ 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upatṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ,¹ yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

¹ viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ, M.

mano¹ manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam viññāṇak-
khandho tajjamāno² viññāṇadhātu; dīgham passāsavasena
. . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena
viññāṇacittam yaṃ cittam, mano mānasam hadayaṃ
paṇḍaram mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam
viññāṇakkhandho tajjamāno viññāṇadhātu, idaṃ cittam.

Katham taṃ cittam paṭividitaṃ hoti? Dīgham assāsa-
vasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbhaṃ sacchikaroto taṃ
cittam paṭividitaṃ hoti. Evaṃ taṃ cittam paṭividitaṃ
hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittam
upaṭṭhānam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupas-
sanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Katham taṃ cittam anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittam anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
thena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam saṃ-
varatthena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samat-
thaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Katham 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam assasissāmīti'
sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam passasissāmīti' sik-
khati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīgham assāsavasena
. . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekag-
gataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhip-
pamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti³
odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo.
Abhippamodayaṃ cittam assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇa-
cittam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . .
Evaṃ taṃ cittam anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Katham 'samādhamaṃ cittam assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'samādhamaṃ cittam passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ K. omits.

² tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

³ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittaṣṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittaṣṣa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittaṣṣa tṭhiti saṇṭhiti avatṭhiti¹ avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittaṇupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

61. Kathaṃ 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati . . . pe . . . 'mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ditṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato² vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Atṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni citte cittaṇupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ 'aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Aniccan' ti. Kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken' atṭhena aniccā? Uppādavayatṭhena aniccā. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañ-

¹ bhavatṭhīti, S.; adhiṭṭhīti, K.

² thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-
khaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto
pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ
udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.
'Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe aniccā-
nupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vedanāya, saññāya, sañ-
khāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Dhammesu dhammānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.' 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . tena
vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

63. Kathaṃ 'Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'virāgānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe virāgā-
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe virāgānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarā-
marañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarānavirāge chandajāto hoti
saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarā-
marañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasiss-
sāmīti' sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena
dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭi-
vijjhatīti.'

64. Kathaṃ 'Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti sad-
dhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe nirodhā-
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe nirodhānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarānavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe niro-
dhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; aṭṭhahākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicc-atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, anattatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidāna-nirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavanirodhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, āpuppādena avijjā nirujjhati, nirodhupatthānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi atthahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandaajāto hoti saddhādhi-mutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhītthitaṃ. 'Avijjāya nirodhānu-passī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhanti? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi tanhāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi tanhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi upādāne ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhava ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti; atthahākārehi jarāmaṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmaṇe ādinavo hoti?

¹ bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccatt̥hena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti, dukkhatt̥hena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmat̥hena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarañam nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupat̥thānena jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavam disvā imehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarānanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddh-ādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitt̥hitam. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Katham̐ 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.¹ Dve paṭinissaggā—pariccāgapāṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpam pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanam . . . pe . . . jarāmarañam pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'jarāmarānanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' At̥tha anupassane ñāṇāni at̥tha ca upat̥thānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavat̥thūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battim̐sa satokārisu ñāṇāni.²

68. Katamāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Digham̐ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayam̐ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Digham̐

¹ K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

² satokāriṣsa. S.; satokāriya°, M.

assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? 'Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

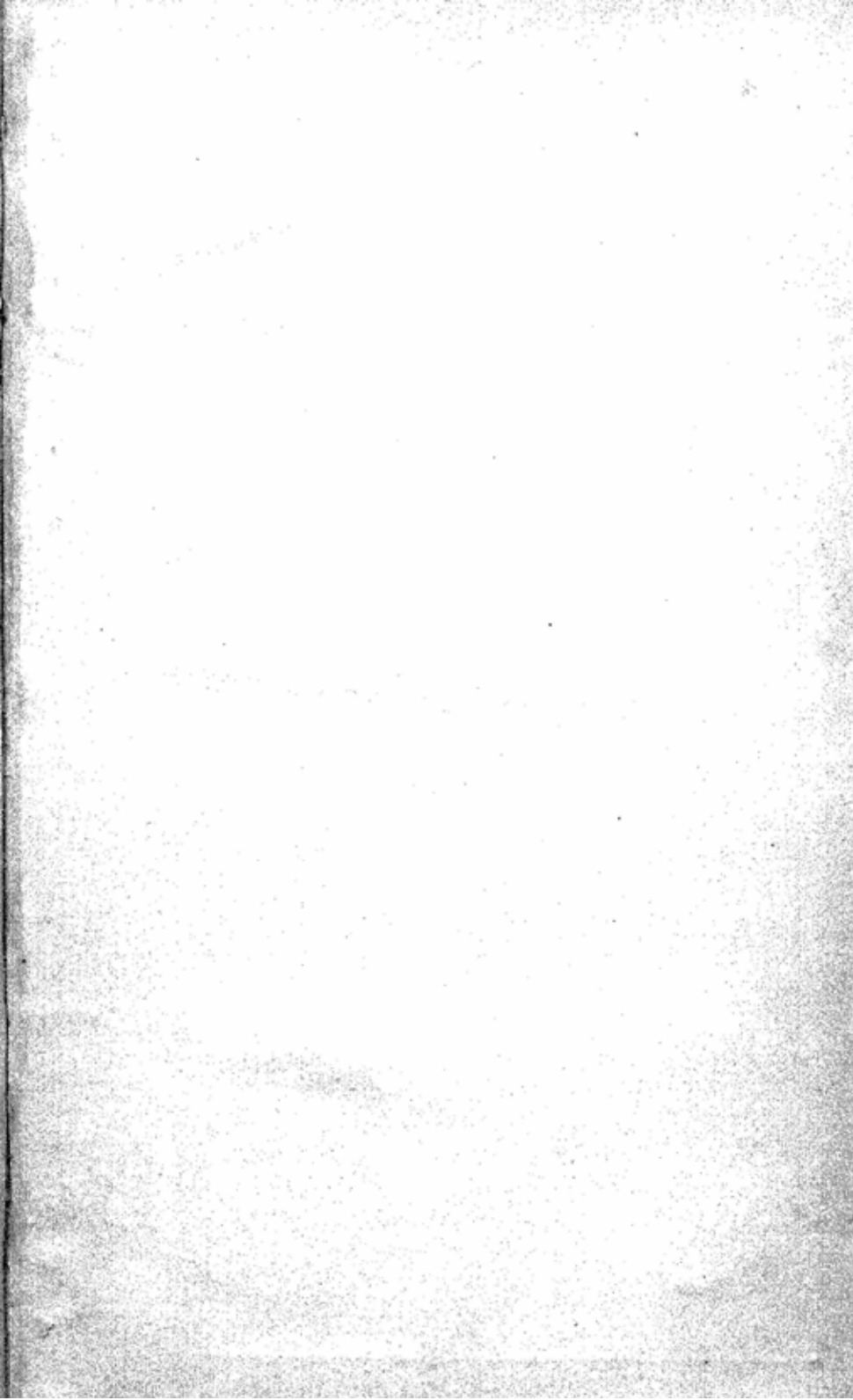
Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

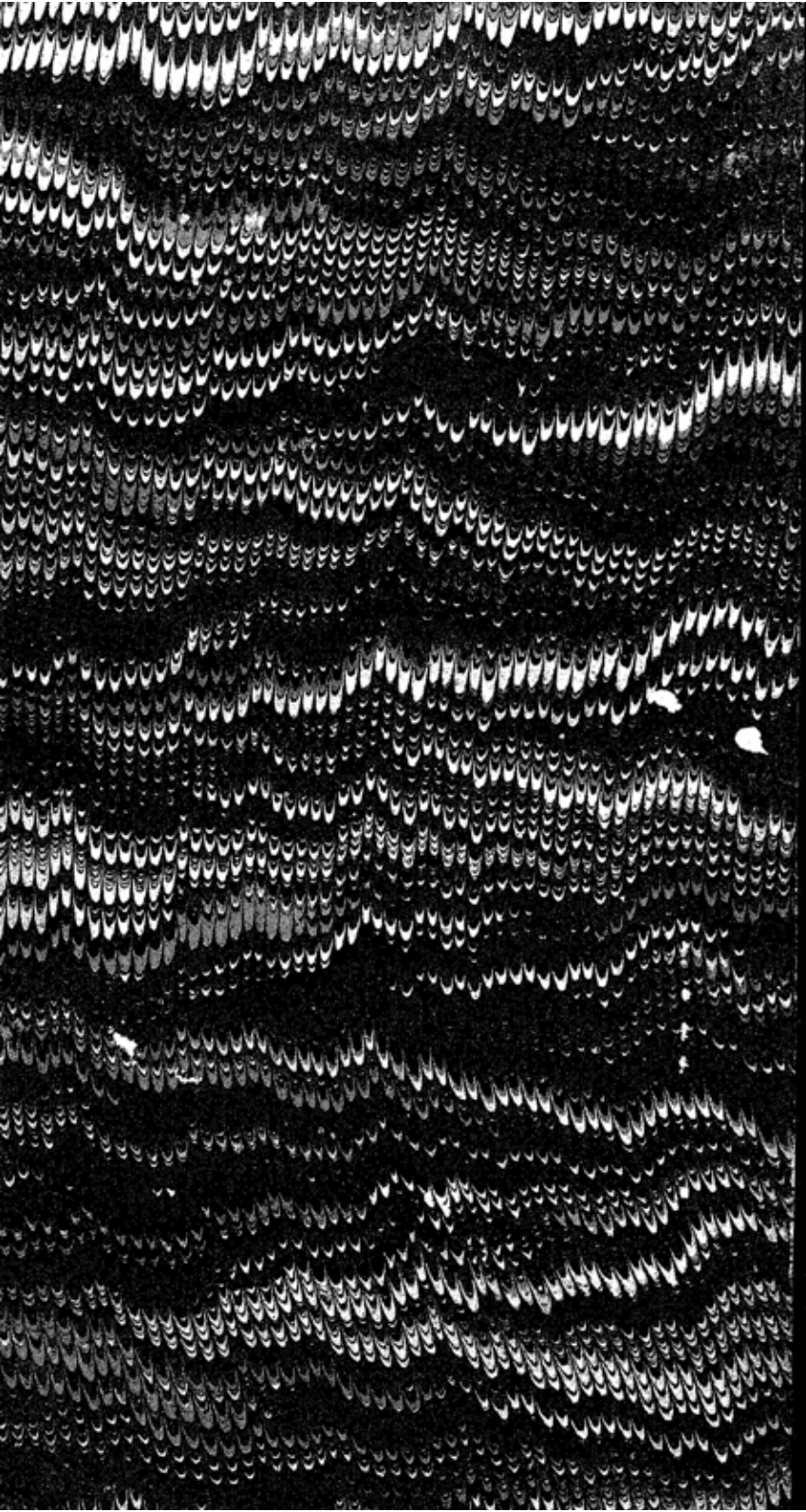
Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, silabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā

uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgāmi maggena anusa-
hagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭigha-
saññojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭi-
ghānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā uppajjati vimutti-
sukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa
mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhava-
rāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinattā
uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimutti-
sukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhirū
bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-
tīti.

Ānāpānakathā samattā.





"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
